

**THE  
BLUE BOOK  
CONCORDANCE**

---

A Guide to the  
Sayings and Written Texts  
of

**MARY BAKER EDDY**

As Recorded by Devoted Students  
and Reproduced in  
**DIVINITY COURSE AND GENERAL COLLECTANEA**

Prepared from material now in  
**THE CHRISTIAN SCIENCE RESEARCH LIBRARY  
CHRISTIAN SCIENCE FOUNDATION  
Cambridge, England**

Copyright 1985  
by  
Christian Science Research Library  
(Christian Science Foundation)

ISBN: 0-9507286-1-6

Eighth Printing      July 1994

Published by  
The Bookmark  
Post Office Box 801143  
Santa Clarita, CA 91380

THE BLUE BOOK CONCORDANCE  
Explanatory Notes

This volume seeks to give ready access to Mrs. Eddy's words as recorded in the Blue Book (*Divinity Course and General Collectanea*). To avoid what would be a string of page numbers after the common words, use is made of associated words, sometimes followed by a further referral list introduced by "& see". This second list shows other words where references will be found to the original word. If attention is being drawn to related *ideas*, rather than exact words, "also see" is used rather than "& see".

Where no comma is placed after the main word the associated words *follow* in the text--sometimes immediately, sometimes after unspecified intervening words. Most intervening pronouns and all intervening definite and indefinite articles are left out.

Where a comma is placed after the word the associated words *precede* it. But parentheses may be used to surround words which are sometimes in irregular order, or which appear in only some of the references, or which are implied or merely explanatory. Where these appear in an inflected or variant form, brackets rather than parentheses may be used. Bold lettering is used to show the extent of "& see" references, since all main words in bold type which are adjacent to each other, may be linked with any of the "& see" words shown at the end.

ALPHABETIZATION: Commas, hyphens, periods (as used after initials) are ignored in the alphabetization order. Also, the possessive form of a noun is listed as though it were the noun itself. Words showing alternative endings (by use of parentheses) obey the positioning of the first alternative--e.g. *reach(ed,es)* is positioned as for *reach* if the references include some for the word *reach*; but as for *reached*, if the references do not include any for *reach* itself.

ABBREVIATIONS not necessarily as shown in the written text:

a.m.(A.M.): animal magnetism

C.S(ts).: Christian Science or Scientist(s)

MBE: Mrs. Eddy, Mary Baker Eddy

S&H: Science and Health

HYPHENS, in page (but not *line*) numbering, refer to final digits only, e.g. pp.67-8 means pages 67 & 68.

THE TEXT used is as published by the Rare Book Company, P.O. Box 957, Freehold, NJ 07728. A list is added below to show duplications not noted in the book itself:

p.	Para/line	&page	p.	Para/line	&page
11	5th	228	80	6th	96
18:	11-13	221	82	3rd	177
29:	4-7	221	88:	24-30	126
30:	31-32	247	90:	39-91:2	222
35	11th watch	272	95	6th, 7th	176-7
36	12th "	265	97:	37-98:2	283
37	3rd, 9th"	196-7	99	memoranda	182
38	2nd, 7th"	73, 284	102	3rd, 4th, 5th items	186, 189
39	4-6; 2nd"	74, 228			187-8
40	end 4th"	230	103	1st, 2nd "	188-9
43	2nd "	175	108:	23-25	229
49	2nd "	275	115:	25-30	139
51	3rd, 4th"	175-6	116:	41-117:6	277
61	5th "	236	124:	11-13	268
63	4th "	95	130	3rd item	282
64	2nd "	191	131:	21-22	227
65:	5-11	198	137	3rd (para)	205
67:	21-29	232, 184	145:	26-37	235
69	6th, 7th (para)	117	150	7th	221
71	2nd, 3rd	228-9	170:	24-27	267
71:	20-27	231	208	1st	227
72	2nd, 4th	231, 215	215	5th	279
72:	33, 36-40	222-3	217:	28	276
73	1st	227	222:	23-27	274
73	3rd	223, 236	235:	31	268
74:	21-25	221	265	10th	280
79	3rd, 11th	177, 207	267	3rd	282

## A

- abates 148  
 Abbott, Dr. 165  
 abide 28-9,47,67,72,98,222,  
 226,229,237  
 abide(s,th) 76,115  
 abiding 103,113,126,212,  
 222,248  
 ability v,10,43,59,75,141,  
 147,175,233,251,256,260,  
 285 (& see DIVINE MIND)  
 able 157,188,202,217,248,  
 262,264,279  
 abnormal 80,82,181  
 abnormalities 77  
 abodes 261  
 abridged 155  
 abscess 244  
 absence 69,161,215  
   of good 265  
 absent treatments 250  
   (& see BODY)  
 absolute 103,111,214,247,  
 266,273n  
   Science 7,23,62,132,223  
   t,Truth 186,217,273  
 absolutely 134,146,213,272  
 absorbed 244  
 abstinence,total 124  
 abstract 118,156  
 abstractions 270  
 abundance 17,50-1,63-4,  
 124,162,173,205  
   of intelligence 60  
   of love,Love 68,116  
 abundant 82,227-8  
 abundantly 42,50-1,76,131  
 abused 24  
 accept(ed)17,111,130,147,  
 159,231,251  
 acceptable 89,157  
 acceptance 86,158,251  
 accepting 163,169,182,208,  
 264  
   C.S. 114  
 accident(s) 39,66,72,85,133,  
 164,215,243  
 accommodated 153  
 accompanied by spirit 8  
 accomplish 82,110-1,170,  
 177-8,235,273n  
   evil 47  
 accomplished 9,21,28,32-3,  
 55,59,185,273n,280  
 accomplishing 74  
 accomplishment 75  
   of good 41,232  
 accord vii  
 account(s) 160,162,191,203,  
 242  
 accountable xi,52,116  
 accumulative 49,232  
 accumulated 150-1  
 accuracy vii,viii  
 accurate statements vii  
 accuse 42  
 aches,pains 68,94  
 achieve(d) 231,285  
 achievement 120  
 acid, prussic 183  
   uric 206  
 acknowledge(d) 64,68,122,  
 124,158,180,234,236,249  
 acknowledgement xiii,126,  
 159,247  
 acknowledging xiii  
 acme 25,236  
 acquaintance(s) 149,194,266  
 acquire 75  
 acre of ground 2  
 act 6,92,122,135,148,160,  
 162,213,216-7,221,259

- action** 1-2,21,65,71,77,114-5,146,162,171,187,229,231,236,269-70,276  
 belongs to God 76  
 (of) bowels 32,80  
 on your part 47  
**action,diseased** 177  
 force (or) 67,93  
 imperfect 67,232  
 in 128-9,186,224  
 locomotion and 250  
 mental 232  
 Mind is 284  
 stimulation of 139  
 thought and,or 77,80,220,285  
 unconscious 193,266  
 (& see ALL,ERROR,  
 HARMONIOUS,LACK,  
 MIND,POWER,SENSE)  
**actions** 128,135,220  
**active(ly)** 1,60,115,169,200,212,228,253  
**activities** 81  
**activity** 42,60,64,90,207,212-3,217,277  
 of mind,Mind v,158  
**activity, eternal** 59  
 mental 232  
 (& see HARMONIOUS,POWER)  
**actor** 244  
**acts** 13,160,214  
**Adam** 180  
**adapted** xv,58  
**add(ed)** 57,145,153,155,160,176,182,225,241,249  
**address** 108,135,165,167-8,259,278,  
 himself 153  
**adequacy** viii  
**adequate** 152,155  
**adhere, adhesion and cohesion** 205,217,272  
**administer(ed)** 32,38,71,84,203,228  
**administration** 117  
**admit** xii,99,113,161,191,202,211,218,231,265,267,282 (& see ERROR)  
**admits** 199,229,271  
**admitted** 201,263,284  
**admitting** 161,209  
 lie 51,175  
**admonish** C.Sts 115  
**adopt(ed)** 148,154,160,200  
**adulterate** 233  
**adulter(ous,y)** 136,162  
**advance(ment)** viii,142,147,156,164,185,195,223,259  
**advanced** ix,155-6,171  
 Scientist 63 (& see STUDENT)  
**advancement** 142,164,195  
**advancing** 136,157,205  
**advantage** 13,57n,107,131  
**advantageous** 119  
**adversary** 76,171  
**adverse** 50,86,  
**adversity** 275  
**advertisements** 75  
**advertising** 250  
**advice** 132,249,257  
**advise** 119,229,257  
**advocate** 19  
**affect** 1,39-40,48,63,74,92,95,101,180,186,199,217,268,280 (& see CASE)  
**affect(ed,ing)** 43,51,71,76,269  
**affection** 124,160,194,206,275

- for good 103  
 (of mucous membrane) 277  
 affections, 88,138  
 enrich,hold 64,124  
 human 260,269  
 affects 41,91,190,206  
 affirm(ing,s) xiii,68,84,91,  
 264,270  
 affirmation(s) 92,209,282  
 affirmative(ly) 135,212  
 afflict(ed), 82,106  
 good to be 225  
 affliction(s) 18,31,99,106,  
 136,143,223,275  
 affright 274  
 afraid 67,70-2,85,94,142,  
 256  
 afraid, never 63,232  
 not 42,71-2,103,106,139,  
 176,188-9,221  
 afternoon 33,244,248,255  
 age 29,31,53,61,113,141,  
 150-1,263  
 age, mediaeval 141  
 mental 225  
 overcoming 66  
 serpent of 51  
 this 125,164,218  
 (& see NO,OLD)  
 aged grandsire 156  
 agency, moral 277  
 agents 75  
 ages 149,156,219  
 aggravated 189  
 aggravation 178  
 aggressive mental(mortal)  
 suggestion xiii,49,58,63,74,  
 86,200,267  
 agony 225  
 of garden 192  
 agree(s) 76,171  
 agreement 121  
 aid(ing) 123,151,155,178  
 aim 56,184,269  
 aims 61,125  
 air 191  
 airplane,plane xi,xiv  
 alcoholism 48,145  
 Alcott,Bronson 114,239  
 alert(ed,ness) 57n,58,63,  
 225,258  
 alive 146,184,240  
 to Soul 141  
 all,All 61,115,167,169,181-  
 2,187,191,194,209,236,  
 246,261,271,274  
 action 196  
 balance 26  
 beliefs 207  
 causation 114  
 circumstances xiii,216  
 claims 121,176  
 day 96,255  
 [error] 82,89,93,133,157,  
 193-4,212,226,228,236,  
 258,283  
 evil 28,45,47,89,188,199  
 fear 178,219,283  
 for Christ,Truth 25,27,32-3  
 God 21,40,55  
 good,unlike good 78,136,  
 158,178,199,213,226-7,  
 230,232,269,282  
 [Good] 45,94,283  
 grades 156  
 [harmonious,harmony] 52,  
 63,193,282  
 healing 222  
 illusion 12  
 is mind,Mind xii,19,21,27,  
 55,79,92,95,177,180,188  
 (& see below)

- learners 156  
 mankind, men 49, 282-3  
 motion 67  
 [need(s)] 76, 265  
 or nothing 18  
 power(ful) xiii, 20, 40, 57, 60,  
 64, 66, 73, 89, 142, 186-7,  
 189, 198, 213, 216  
 (& see ALL-POWER{FUL})  
 reform 192  
 right 26, 81, 104, 136, 243  
 sin 138-9, 193  
 teaching 156  
 temptation 136  
 there is 9, 26, 28, 90  
 things 51, 55, 92, 134, 137,  
 158, 167, 192, 200, 208-9,  
 211, 225-6, 233, 250-1, 254,  
 268, 281, 284  
 Also: 145, 182 (Matt. 6:33);  
 205 (Matt. 7:12); 41, 131  
 (Mark 10:17); 33, 39, 46,  
 56, 74, 85 (Rom. 8:28)  
 (also see GOLDEN RULE)  
 thoughts 70, 186, 197  
 time 23, 60, 80, 96, 99, 117,  
 149, 176, 194, 231, 251, 278  
 times xiii, 63, 72, 91, 205, 286  
 way(s) 7, 23, 41, 61, 127, 137,  
 182, 194, 205, 220, 232, 286  
 we have to do xii  
 week 53  
 wisdom 66, 213  
 you see 1  
 (your) thoughts 40-1, 47-8,  
 56, 70  
**all, All, done** 163  
 God created, made 50, 123,  
 175  
 have 31  
 invitation to 129  
 leave 11  
 love 18, 25 (& see LOVE)  
 Mind is 30, 52-4, 67, 76, 91,  
 135, 175, 177, 280  
 over 16, 75  
 somethingness of 111  
 Spirit (is) 20, 89, 169, 282  
 you(rself) and 47, 95  
 (& see GOD, HEART, HEARTS,  
 LAW, OTHERS, PEACE, PLACES,  
 TRUTH)  
 Allen 24, 166  
 All-in-all 43, 54, 62-3, 65, 77,  
 92, 154, 180, 211, 213, 255  
 all-knowing 194  
 a, Allness [of God] 45, 62, 67,  
 79, 92, 102, 189, 197, 201  
 of good, Truth 69  
 of Mind 111  
 of Spirit 144  
 All-Love 139  
 allow(ed) 119, 123, 125, 151,  
 178, 191, 203  
 rain 83  
 allowing 246, 253  
 all-power(ful) 43, 209, 211,  
 230  
 all-presence 209  
 all-seeing 43  
 allusion 118  
 all-wise 116  
 alone 26, 41, 51, 62, 138, 178,  
 252, 262, 265, 275  
 alone, God, good viii, 25, 43,  
 46, 84, 118, 196, 198, 213,  
 273n  
 leave, let 222, 239  
 Love 164  
 not 136  
 students 124  
 (& see MIND, PRAYER, STAND)



- aloud 256  
 altar, laid upon 152  
 alterative 80,134  
 altered 147n  
 altitude(s) 151,172-3,270  
 ambition 105,190,220,274  
 ameliorate 11  
 America(n) 59,166  
   Beauty roses 255  
   practice xv  
 amiable 15  
 amicably 184  
 amiss 58  
 ammunition 225  
 amount 102,171,186  
   of good,work x  
 amplify x  
 amuse(ments) 106,118  
 anatomy 69,179,197  
 ancestry 268  
 angel(s) 6,24,89,108,130,  
   133-4,198,224  
 angelic announcement 119  
 anger,angry 2,11,203,263,  
   278  
 angles 154  
 animal(s) 132,180,206,284  
 animal magnetism, A.M. 9,  
   22,52,65,74,77,99,103,  
   158,170,196-9,219,249-50,  
   278-9  
   cannot 44,63,272-3  
   plays (keyboard) 226  
   says sinner 204  
   total error 258  
 animal magnetism,  
   activity of 90  
   definition of 236  
   efforts of 124  
   fought with 238  
   free from 112  
   influence(s) of 79,148,207  
   methods of 280  
   obstinacy or 64  
   spell of 89  
   understand 197  
   (& see BELIEF,FEAR,HANDLE,  
   HYPNOTISM,M.A.M.,NATURE,  
   NO)  
 Animal Magnetism 155  
 animality 217,267  
 Annie 105-6  
 annihilate(d) 40,48,142,149  
 annihilating 79  
 annoy(ed) 71,244  
 annul(s) 38-9,232  
 annulled 121  
 answer 25,103,130,143,  
   151,186,194,202,276,281  
   fool 20,26  
 answer, cannot 137,205,213  
   knew 285  
   will 137,187  
   your v,258  
 answered 62,101,110,133,  
   227,240,243-4,247-9,252,  
   258,261  
 answering 179,184  
 answers 99,138,215,248,  
   257 (& see ERROR,GIVE)  
 antagonistic 240,253  
 anticipated 153  
 anticipating 157  
 antidote(s) 151,224,277  
 antidoting 56  
 anxiety, 70,72,227  
   over- 181  
   strained xiii,282  
 anxious 166,204  
 apart 12,96,103,146,160,  
   189,199,211,236  
   (& see KEEP,POWER)

- apathetic 67,232  
 apathy xiv,4,13,84,104,  
     169,207,259  
     or frenzy 280  
 Apocalypse 8,154  
 apocryphal viii,13  
 Apostle 132  
 -apparent(ly) 115,147,186,  
     215,220,246,256,264-5  
 appeal 124  
 appear 89,102,119,244,251,  
     262-3,279  
     alive 64  
     first 137  
     skeletonized 156  
 appear, divinely 163  
     does(not) 53,84,147n  
     seem to 218  
     will(not) 17,152,195  
 appearance, 226,265  
     mesmerized by 244  
     stiff,glassy 153  
 appeared 119n,152-3,170,  
     244-5,247,257  
 appearing, 119,125,188  
     first,second 112,126  
 appears 102,154,158,180,  
     187,209-10,278  
 appendicitis 94  
 appetite(s) 132,158,194,276  
 apple 259-60  
     -blossoms 259  
 application(s) v,106,213-4  
 applies 71,231  
 apply xi,50,102,128,189  
 appoint(ed,ment) 53,241,  
     246,254  
 appreciation iv  
 apprehend 177  
 approach(es) 12,18,178  
     C.S. 69,117  
 approaching 162,244  
 approval x,195,258  
     (& see GOD's)  
 approve(d) 97,103,151,239,  
     257  
 approximation 137  
 arbitrary viii  
 archer 262  
 argue 2,5,31,77,135,183,  
     219,246,269  
     and fight 16  
     clearly 136,280  
     fear,sickness 17,42  
     in defence 164  
     in justification 182  
     [no] disease 18,28  
     no pain 26  
     on one side 37,212  
     on subjects 9  
     or suggest 64  
     too long 94  
     with lie 1  
 argue, cannot 42,86  
     (did,do) not 33,83  
     error may 92  
 argue(d,s) 2,137,182,206,  
     226,231,259  
 arguing 5,20,181,184  
     down evil 88  
**argument** 19,32,47,57n,  
     177,213,243,257,278,281  
     against disease 95,177  
     for transgressors 53  
     (house) 12  
     of error 36  
     of,or poison 42,273  
     sent out 280  
**argument(s),**  
     absurd 222  
     adverse 86  
     demoralizing 148

- different 108  
 [drop] xiii,190  
 every 46,76  
 [evil] 38,46,76,79,96,177,  
 182,210,218  
 familiar xii  
 lying 36-7,39,47,111  
 malicious 45,85  
 [mental] xiv,29,74,264,277  
 mortal 81  
 own 132  
 silent xi,74,116,178,211  
 use(d) 104,190  
 wear out with 87  
 (& see GAINED,REPEATING)  
 arguments 15,37,39,82-3,90,  
 104,183,191  
 become formula xiv  
 of C.S. 277  
 of error,evil 29,46  
 arise(s) 136,199,263  
 ark 144-5,149  
 arm(s) ix,13-4,186-7,191,  
 263  
 of Love 8  
 armies 118  
 armistice 179  
 armor, 222  
 whole 123  
 arms, everlasting 87  
 Armstrong, (Joseph) 55  
 aroma xiii  
 arose 4,115,239  
 arouse(s) 6,10,40,85,123,  
 258,260  
 aroused 84,114,157,170  
 arrange(d) 21,119,184,241,  
 252  
 doily 255-6  
 arrangement(s) iii,154-5  
 arranging 147,255  
 bonnet 258  
 arrayed against 157  
 arrest(ing) xii,239  
 arrive(d,s) 156,167,194,244,  
 246,250,262  
 arrow 116,262-3  
 arsenic 4-5,41,44-6,84,96,  
 183,267,269  
 (and) mercury,rhus-radican  
 xii,45,71  
 arsenical(poison) 38,54,65,  
 72,79,84  
 art,black 90,255  
 article(s) v,3,24,119,141,  
 152,169,216  
 article, *World* 36  
 artist 128,166  
 ascend,ascension 43,145,  
 175,206,270-1  
 ascend(ed,ing) 15,23,74,  
 157,252,271  
 ashes, white as 24  
 ask 51,56,62,100,108,121,  
 131,160,191,229-30,248,  
 258,276-9  
 and receive v  
 for 61,125,266  
 help 136,185,192  
 question 241  
 asked 142,151,156,201,219,  
 236,240-4,246-8,250-2,254,  
 256-8,261-3,285-6  
 asking 31,157,219,221,240,  
 256  
 asks 52,86  
 asleep 2,4,16,82,129  
 or awake 251  
 asleep, fell sound 24  
 aspect 205  
 aspiration(s) 185-6,223,247,  
 268

- assailed, assault 251  
 assassin(s,ation) 29,86,149-50,251  
 assigned 59  
 assist 222,271  
 assistance v,245  
 assistant iii  
 associate(d) iv,vii  
 associates,  
   business 74  
   human 67,184  
 a, Association(s) v,159,166-8,264  
 Association, C.S. 143,202,259  
 assume 213  
 assurance 62,87,212  
 assured 136,254  
 assuring 253  
 astral(s) 17,91  
 astray 80  
 astrologists,astrology 199  
 astronomy 168  
 asylum 241  
 atheism 74  
 atmosphere 19,64,90,138,225,227,277  
   of Mind 83  
 atmosphere, our own 3  
   purifies 7  
   sultry 3  
 at(-)one(-)ment 164,217,220  
 atrophy 43,124,175  
 attach(ed) 222,250,258  
 attaching 222,274  
 attack(ed) 16,98-9,132,223,225 251  
   of gallstones 4  
 attack,threatened 200  
 attacking force 150  
   sin,disease 45  
   attacks, 124,234  
     scandalous 52  
 attain(able) 106,161,193,195,202  
 attained 26,142,252  
 attempt(ed) 146,157,172,198,216  
 attempting 151  
 attempts 162  
 attend(ance) 202,259  
 attended 3,153,168  
 attention xi,57n,155-6,251  
 attention, claim 276  
   pay(ing) 6,242,244  
 attic (rooms) 45,163  
 attitude 204,207,270  
   of mind 49,275  
   of prayer 129  
   of trust 112  
 attitude, mental 158  
 attract(s) 79,207,227  
 attraction 85,235,283  
 attribute(d,s) vii,77,142,144,207,211  
 audible 74,135,149,186,239,285  
 audibly 87,120,179  
 audience 3-4,22n,23,25,180,239,253,268  
 auspices iv  
 authentic(ated) iii,vii  
 author 150,222  
   (of S&H) 63,154-5,172  
 authority 9,18,203,223,276  
 authorized ix,172  
 authors, classic 155  
 available 72,158,163,235,268  
 availeth 233  
 avarice 43,50,141,214,227  
 avenge(r) 228,276

avenue 35,43,70,94,210,  
255,272,279  
avoid(ed) 139,161,199,204,  
261  
pitfalls 176  
await(s) 53,110,141,209  
awake(s) 16,48,53,74,99,  
111-3,136,196,217,245,  
250  
as material 142  
in likeness 8,218  
[to t, Truth] 40,182,  
200,230  
awake, keep 9,12  
unless C.Sts 225  
( & see ASLEEP)  
awaken 34,48,89,207  
awakened 16-7,103,134,  
187-8,214,259,263  
awakening xii,103,188,222  
axe 63,94,184,211

## B

babe 13,105,114,150,271  
baby 8,19,240-1  
babying 256  
Babylon 99  
Babylonish woman 8  
back 24,225,233,277  
and forth 251  
to earth 147  
back, bring 246,273  
call(ing) 137,180  
came, come 34,127,170,185,  
218,240-1,244,247,255  
carry 273  
go, got 236,253  
leaning 257  
way 180  
( & see LOOK, PUT, TAKE, TURN)

backed up 215  
bad 108,261  
baggage, carry 32-3  
bake xiv  
Baker Family 165  
Baker, Dr.(Alfred E.) iv,  
203,258,264,284  
Glover & 24  
balance xiv,6,25-6,166,246,  
273  
of God 183  
balanced, perfectly 73  
bandage 243-4  
banding 281  
banish(ed) 61,77,147,220  
baptism 142,145,189,202,  
206,235  
Baptist Tabernacle 239  
baptized 185,271  
bare, laid 120  
B(artlett), J(ulia) 242,252  
basement 275  
Batchelder, Mrs. 171  
B(ates), E(rastus) N. 105  
battle, battling 6,88-9,111,  
123,192,225  
beach 16  
beam(s) 113,122,279  
bear 52,99,110-1,120,122,  
134,151,187,191-2,236  
traces 155  
( & see CROSS, WITNESS)  
bearing 172,217  
bears 56,219  
beast(s) vi,8,16,272  
beastly 16  
beateth 108,229  
beautiful 4-5,7,116,133,147,  
159,173,226,253-4,262,  
264  
and perfect 83,230

- scarfpin 259  
 beautifully 28,262  
 beauty 59,80,147,153,  
 168,197,206,226,268  
 of holiness 85,224  
 beck of sin 50  
 beckoning 95  
 bed iv,x,2,17,164,201,240,  
 242,245,247-8,254,277  
 (& see CHILD BED,DEATH-BED)  
 bedroom 240,248  
 beg 117,135,236  
 began 239,241,245-6,253-4,  
 256  
 begged 109,255  
 begin,begun 102,138,158,  
 161,189,239  
 to hear 178  
 to write 25  
 with God,Mind 250  
 beginners 109  
 beginning 23,146,203,222,  
 264,285  
 and,to end(ing) 15,125,137,  
 156,161,221  
 begins to see 216  
 behest 225  
 being 20,90,123,128,178,  
 217,220,233,277  
 in God 158  
 is one 40  
**b,Being,**  
 facts of 126,246,283  
 have 10,71,80,226  
 human 199  
 man's 75  
 meridian of 42  
 personal 129  
 prerogatives of 141  
 [spiritual] 69,78,90,230  
 well 81  
 whole 51,213  
 your 70,215,227  
 (& see HARMONIOUS,HAR-  
 MONY,LAW,PERFECTION,  
 REAL{ITY},SCIENCE,SOURCE,  
 SUPREME,TRUTH)  
**belief** 1,18,20,29,32-3,39,  
 103,135,165,212,219,258-  
 9,269-73,280  
 about God 28  
 illusion,lie 12,18  
 in heredity 25  
 in male,female 14  
 [in,of] death 115,142,217,  
 246  
 in,of error 194,230  
 [in,of,or] body 18,102,180-  
 1,221  
 [in,of poison] 51,99,180  
 of A.M. 102,189  
 of birth 217  
 of blindness 244  
 of brain 78,216  
 of canker,consumption,  
 sickness 16,180,183,222  
 of devil,evil 21,77,97  
 of hate 99  
 of impossibility 48  
 of law 284  
 of matter,material,person-  
 ality 144,200  
 of (mortal) life 25,161  
 of mortal mind 19,30  
 of nerves xiii,54  
 of oblivion 181  
 of (perfect) health 15,95,  
 270  
 of sensuality 208  
 of you, you suffer 102,263  
**belief,**  
 acceptance of 251

- change (of) 146,223  
 destroy 215  
 error of 234  
 feels 20  
 free from 253  
 give up 200  
 half,whole 270  
 [harmonious] 102,180,189  
 human 75,98,105,115,162-3,178,210,231  
 imagination and 193  
 improved 194  
 in 56,72,92,94,114-5,181,215,218,233,269  
 make,making 87  
 material,physical 12,133,147,206  
 mortal 83,88,95,97,115,195,283  
 only 258  
 [patient's] 190-1,207  
 prenatal 1  
 race 214  
 relieved of 110  
 single 138  
 superstitious xiv  
 through 3,133,201  
 universal 208  
 unnatural 122  
 (yield) to 94,224  
**beliefs** 48,90,101,121,149,179,191,208-9,266,270,283  
 about weather 201  
**beliefs, human** 195,270,283  
 [mortal] 133,281  
 reflection of 80  
 (& see ALL,DISEASE,FALSE,FEAR,FORMS,NEW,NO,OLD,PHYSICAL,RETURN,SIN,UNDERSTANDING)
- believe 1,20,48,101,111,118,120,124,127,152,246,277  
 dying 218  
 (has,in) power 96  
 lie(s) 1,39,53,84,94,135,269  
 Science 125  
 believe,  
 do,shall,would not 82,86,197  
 leads to 199  
 made to 46,96,135  
 make(s) 36,104,264,280  
 we 20,101,218,230  
 (what) you 24,68,111,120,124,190,211  
 believes 121,175,183,258,270  
 believing 1,158,232,251,263  
 belong(s),belonging 60,91,98,115,155,191,204,230,248,283  
 to flesh 120  
 to God 76,134,159,225  
 benediction 275  
 benefit(s) 41,74,91,98,102,149,159,180,269  
 benefited 64  
 by C.S. 278  
 bereaved 133-4  
 bereavements 136  
 best 76,94,110,116,117-8,203,218,260-1,267,273,281  
 [(C.S.) students,workers] 53,57,167,243,249  
 Teacher 127  
**best,**  
 did,do,done 11,89,262  
 liked 244

- better 17,29,31,34,86,145,  
 235  
 eye,limb 27  
 for 35,38,99,249  
 healers 139  
 better,  
 are,is 6,37,41,45  
 be(ing) 86,139,207  
 get,growing 16,91  
 know 152,238  
 make,making 98  
 beware 44,92,114,162  
 Bible 12,20,23-5,28-31,46,  
 61-2,88,125-7,156,165,  
 169,179  
 students 153  
 (& see OPENED,READ  
 also SCRIPTURES)  
 Biblical fads 168  
 BIBLICAL REFERENCES:  
 Corinthians (I,14:32) 44  
 (I,15:25) 188  
 (I,15:55) 186  
 (II,4:17-8) 31  
 (II,10:5) 102  
 Exodus (4:4) 189  
 (20) 172  
 Ezekiel (16) 186  
 Genesis (1:2) 172  
 (2:5) 58  
 Hebrews (4:12) 102  
 (10:15) 187  
 (12:6) 12  
 (14:24) 216  
 Isaiah,book of 50,172  
 (10:15) 187  
 (14:24) 216  
 (16:12-4) 24  
 (26:1-2) 192  
 (29:13) 166  
 (43:2) 186  
 (54:17) 188  
 (55:10-1) 102,186  
 (60:18) 192  
 (65:24) 187  
 James (2:24) 159  
 Jeremiah (17:5) 191  
 John (8:32) 186  
 (9:3) 186  
 Luke (12:39) 56  
 (14:26) 20  
 (16:10-2) 200  
 (17:1) 186  
 (24:1-16) 21  
 Malachi,book of 172  
 Mark (6:35-44) 125  
 (9:7,9,25-9) 209  
 (13:37) 56  
 Matthew (4:16-7) 171  
 (5:11-2) 99  
 (5:17) 14<sub>n</sub>,171  
 (5:28,37,39-44,48) 171  
 (7:21-3) 196  
 (10:33) 124  
 (15:4) 24  
 (15:8) 166  
 (18:7) 186  
 Nehemiah (9:36-7) 236  
 Proverbs (16:7) 186  
 (29:25) 214  
 Psalm (1:1) 92  
 (91st) 72,123  
 Revelation (20:12) 34  
 (21:1-7) 165  
 Romans (2:22) 101  
 (8:16) 103  
 (9:17) 186  
 Thessalonians  
 (I,5) 74  
 (II,2:8) 103,188  
 Zechariah  
 (14:6-7) 189



- bicycle race xi  
 bidden 151,205  
 biddings 217  
 bill 118  
 bind(s) 75,214,230,266,276  
   wretched 29  
 bird(s) xi,109,148,153,208,  
   230  
   [song] 130,159  
 birth 72,100,114,119,146,  
   217,256,271  
   of mortal 128  
 birth, material 14n,80,147,  
   208  
   new 120  
 birthday 120  
 birthright 81,90,146,  
   dominion 178,227  
 bishops,cardinals 75  
 bitten, get 259  
 bitterness 159  
 blab 54  
 black(est) 90,251,255  
 blackboard 12,34,230  
 blame 65,100,133  
 blanket,blankness 285  
 bless 36,39,50,137,229,275,  
   277  
   all mankind 49,232  
   and care 72,231  
   and heal 61  
   God,Lord 22,108  
   Love 121  
 bless, God 91,108,110,115,  
   130-1,177,184,196,211,  
   234,274  
 blessed 4,63,89,97,157,210,  
   218,273,276  
   privilege 112  
 blessedness 217  
 blesses 35,56,281  
 blessing(s), x,56,63,97-8,  
   159,163,213,222,224-5,  
   229,248  
   pour 141  
   spiritual 68,158  
   (& see BRINGS)  
 blind(s) 42,52,76,83,110,  
   177,216,283  
 blinded 83,234  
 blindness 123,244,269  
 bliss, 116  
   bodiless 105  
   unending 225  
 blood 42,179  
 blossom(s) 259-60  
 board 243  
   and fireside 149  
 Board of Directors  
   (see DIRECTORS)  
 Board of Education iv  
 boarded,boarding 3,33  
 boards 12  
 bodies 141,160,181,211,281  
**body** 6,102-3,144,171,179-  
   81,187,192,208,211,214,  
   224,240,270  
   and brains 88  
   (and) you 117,230  
   [buried] 26,206  
   cannot talk 91,235  
   forth 281  
   [function(s)] 79,233  
   (house) 12,202  
**body**, absent from 25  
   active 253  
   acts upon 214  
   condition (in) 38,78  
   [corporeal,material,matter]  
   10,187,230-1,246,268,270  
   dependent on 29,221  
   disordered 230

- effect upon 183  
 health of 137  
 [mortal (mind)] 19,36,70,  
   111,265,268  
 over 45,72,79,114  
 part of 78-9,272  
 patch up 27  
 permeates 126  
 throbbing of 99  
 whole 243  
 without 222  
 (& see DESTROY,FREE,MIND)  
 Body 102  
 bolder 150  
 Bonar 173  
 bond 130,174,224  
 bondage 78,80,229  
 bone(s) 222,239,269  
 (& see BROKEN)  
 bone(s), diseased 79  
 set 179  
 book iv,v,17,23,25,92-3,  
   165,171-2  
 book (i.e. S&H) 17,20-1,24,  
   34,58,86,117,128,139,152-  
   7,167,207,252-3  
 Book of Life 160  
 books 19,113,121,218,254,  
   261  
 born 144,146,217,232  
   free 78  
   in furnace 160  
   materially 105  
   of flesh 80,120,139,263  
 borne 235  
   in mind 147  
 borrowed 148,186  
 bosom 13  
 Boston xi,57,107,111,126,  
   170,239,248,252,274,281  
 Herald 166,172  
 bottom 246  
   of things 14  
 bound 103,121,150,189  
 boundless 229,276  
   freedom 38  
 bowels 32,72,92  
   of mercy 80  
 box(es) 166,244,255  
 boy 8,257,260  
 brain 68,78,216  
   and liver 75  
 brains 88,114,126  
 brass buttons 225  
 brave 7,110,117,130  
 bread 145,206-7  
   of C.S. 143  
   of Life 195  
 (& see DAILY,HEAVEN)  
 break vi,ix,19,33,122,231,  
   235,279  
   and annul 39  
   law(s) 6,9,101  
   leg 99  
   out,through 6,167  
   up 3,32,176  
 break(s),breaking 50,127,  
   133,231,250  
 breath, 256,276  
   shortness of 74  
 breathe(s) 235-6  
 breeze, 2-3  
   gentle xii  
 brethren 20,22n,30,33,79,  
   120,159,282  
 bridal 121,136,209  
 bridge 157  
 bring(ing) 2,4,112,164,180,  
   186,194,213,233,240,255,  
   258  
   forth 253  
   God 231

into subjection 192  
 out 145,151,154,186,188,  
 217  
 to pass 264  
 (up)on 162,259  
 (& see BACK)  
 bring(eth,s) 85,159,163,177-  
 8,190,214,221,229,254,  
 278-9  
 blessing 178,227  
 compassion 224  
 forth 272  
 good 218  
 out 182  
 British xv,168  
 broadcast 4  
 broadening 229,282  
 broader bounds 98  
 broken 18,43,66,84,102,122,  
 133,174,186,218,254  
 [bone(s)] 152,179,243  
 neck 245  
 open 12,49,51,117  
 bronchial tubes 247  
 Brontë, Charlotte 29  
 Brookline, Beacon St. 165  
 Brooks, Phillips 173  
 brother(s) 17,19-20,134,150,  
 173,223  
 or sister 136  
 brotherhood 62,65,118,203  
 brotherly love 115  
 brought 199,217,240,243,  
 245  
 build(s) 121,206,218  
 up 3,94,185  
 builder 67,226  
 building(s) viii,28,129,198,  
 246  
 up 54,281  
 built 127,193(& see CHURCH)

burden 108,127,136,236,238  
 burdens, 181,234,279  
 another's,others' 29-30,46,  
 73,192  
 many 52  
 burglarized 12  
 burial 146  
 buried,buries 26,53,141-2,  
 150,153  
 burn xii,2,21,90  
 burned 127,167  
 burning 95,261  
 burnt 223  
 burst 239  
 barriers 192  
 forth 2  
 bury 91,136,205-6,222,263  
 business 50,74-5,98,225,  
 227,235,242,244,247,262,  
 265,271,281  
 Business, Committee on vi  
 busy 6  
 buy 170,254,272  
 buying 259  
 b,By-law(s) x,xv,23,54-5,  
 185,203  
 Byzantine 166

## C

Caesar 163  
 cake xiv,259  
 calcium,helebore,  
 aconite 183  
 calculate 97  
 calculus, 169,269  
 integral 183  
 call 95,134,137,169-71,193,  
 251,255,271  
 of workers iii  
 to mind 159

- [(up)on (God,gods)] 48,  
 123,181,187,262  
**call(ed,s)** 21,136,143,165,  
 200-1,227,242,246,254-5  
 at 241,256  
 death 142,256  
 (in)to 156-7,224,238-9  
 on 136,247-8,253,262  
 together 166,250,252,261  
 upon 239,257  
 vigorously 245  
**calleth** 130,282  
**calling** 134,180,185,200,  
 212,245,250,255-6  
 (& see BACK,HELP)  
 calm 88,108,132,234  
 and serene 198  
 (& see STRONG)  
 calmly 282  
 Calvary's height 215,279  
 Calvin, see FRYE  
 camels,swallowing 271  
 Campbell,Valeria 158  
 cancer 28,145,206  
 candid hint 107  
 candles 168  
 cannot(be) reverse(d) 32,46,  
 49,81,85,177,205,219  
 (in) effect(s) 35,39,44  
 cannot be reversed,  
 arguments 37  
 knowing (truth) 39  
 prayer,right 56,82  
 [treatment] 49,82,232  
 (Truth)(Life,Love) 33,40,  
 47,77  
 capabilities vii,163,227  
 capable 119,199,264  
 capacities 216  
 capacity 75,83,177,215-7,  
 227,269  
 captain 276  
 card(s) 201,242-3,250  
 cardinal(s) 75,89,108  
 (& see C.S.)  
**care(d)** 72,85,115,127,202,  
 265,278  
 for 68,72,190,192,275  
**care, demands** 139  
 take(s) 19,165,236  
 (& see god's)  
 careful(ly) 119,124,151,  
 155-6,234  
 care(s,th) for 21,91,93,  
 106,226,252  
 caress 100,103  
 caring for 48,276  
 carnality,carnally minded  
 147,283  
 carpenter 9,271  
 Carpenter compilation iv  
 Carpenter, Gilbert C. Jr.  
 iii-vii  
 Sr. iv,vii,x,xi,56,95,175  
 Mrs.(Minnie) 257  
 carriage(s) 19,22n,23,  
 241-2,244-5  
 carrie(d,s) 58,116,127,  
 149,158  
 carry(ing) 116,144,150,  
 158,190-1,203,248,258,  
 273  
 out 22,83,128  
 case 57,91,104,114,124,  
 149,190,219,247,260,  
 263,270,285  
 of deafness 133  
 of rupture 113  
 case, affect 265,280  
 conduct 122  
 every 231,266,269,280  
 (Glover) 24,32,159

- handle(d,s) 8,224,226  
 ponder 256  
 reach 194  
 single 243  
 took up 244  
 cases 132-3,198,218,242,  
 271  
 of healing 24  
 cast 75,111,191,230  
 aside,forth 159,264  
 cast(eth,s) out 62,68,231,  
 261,283  
 evil 215  
 fear 46,127  
 mote 122  
 casting 173  
 casting out error 122  
 sin 22,278  
 catarrh(al) 1,26,38,46,246  
 catch 3,46,251,276  
 c,Catholic(s), 3,30,38,118,  
 129,279  
 Roman 40,104,119  
 Catholicism (Roman) 75,  
 104,145,176,196,266  
 (also see R.C.)  
 caught 153  
 first glimpse 200  
 causation 279  
 (& see PHYSICAL)  
 causative 217  
 cause 18,42,109,132,148,  
 179,211,229,235,250,267,  
 280,284  
 and effect 126,280  
 eclipse 127  
 for grief 134  
 for lack 67  
 of action 80  
 regret 228  
 to do likewise 135  
 to doubt 10  
 to hate 149  
 to overact 120  
 to suffer 202  
 cause, no 272,280  
 source (and) 214,226  
 without 70  
 Cause (of C.S.) xi,3,21-2,  
 32-3,43,53-5,109,116,126,  
 196-7,209,217,225,238,  
 245,251,259,273n,281  
 of Christ,Truth 54-5,156,  
 170  
 or Profession 202  
 Cause, attacks on 124  
 desertion (of) 15  
 His 269  
 our 37,50,107,112,119,139-  
 40,164,183,219  
 stop 87  
 upbuild 130,282  
 caus(ed,ing) 188,216  
 causes 91,267,285  
 and effects 76,191  
 caution 107,238,278  
 cautioned 252  
 cease(s) 69,87,116,147,161,  
 234,264,267,269,276  
 quibbling 282  
 to live 95,180  
 cease, cannot 76,127  
 ceaseless 81  
 cellar 4  
 cent(s) 19,24,162,170  
 center(s),centre 154,224,  
 281 (& see NERVE)  
 centered 163  
 central 146,171  
 centuries 30,50,55,166,225  
 16th & 17th 168  
 century, 249

- half 97,229  
 ceremonies 107  
 ceremony 129  
 certainty 150,212,222  
 chair(s), 2,4,34,235,243-4,  
 257-8,262-3  
 rocking 245  
 challenge xii,148  
 chance 179,191-2  
 C(hanfrau),H(enrietta)  
 248-9  
 change 54-5,57,76,146,155,  
 158,186-7,206,225,272,  
 283  
 called death 142  
 fact 65,184,198  
 hope into faith 185  
 oars 278  
 of life 14,204  
 change, conscious 141  
 (& see MIND,POWER)  
 changed 19,34,138,147n,  
 170,186-7,223,230,243  
 changes 58,61,64,88,257  
 changing 223  
 channel 63,69-71,75,90,102,  
 117,188,208,210,229  
 channels 65,69,79,229,259  
 of good 227  
 channels, wrong 81  
 chanting xiv  
 chapter(s) v,128,154-6,187,  
 264  
 character, 85,109,112,127,  
 149,164,169,223,227  
 intuition of 222  
 profound 155(& see HUMAN)  
 charge(s), 57,134,242  
 in (His) viii,64  
 take 238  
 chariot wheels 219  
 charity 11,119,213,282  
 charm 16  
 chartered 169  
 Chase, Stephen 248-9  
 chasten(eth,ing) 12,54-5,  
 126,134,136,202  
 chastisement 276  
 chastity, virtue 85  
 check, 223  
 in 2,13,20  
 cheer, 93,108,127,134  
 good 139  
 cheer(ful,ing) 7,136  
 cheers 115,139  
 Chelsea, Mass. 166  
 chemical(ization)4,24-5,284  
 chemistry 4  
 cherished 135  
 Chestnut Hill xv,262  
 Chicago 23,108,123,131,  
 238  
 chickens 257  
 Chief Delusion 158  
 child 7,26,123,143,174,188,  
 190-3,196,241-2,278-9,281  
 of lie 210  
 prattle 156  
 (& see GOD'S)  
 child,little 17,61,91,125,268  
 precious 106  
 thought of 147  
 young 200  
 child-bearing 14  
 child bed 182  
 child-hero 106  
 childhood 247  
 children 20,30,33,88,90,  
 122-3,126,134,160,273,  
 277  
 in Christ 117  
 of C.Sts 44

- of men 109
- of Soul 213
  - (& see GOD'S, ISRAEL)
- children, little 98
  - treat 147
- chin 8,24
- Choate, (Clara) 171
- choice 20,152,165,261,275
- choking 250
- choose(s),choosing 6,20, 116,150,275,281
- chord 19,57
- chores 48
- Christ** 20,90,126-8,167, 169,194,199,212-3,230, 233,235,284
- consciousness 243
- image 75,117
- made manifest 211
- [Mind] 164,231
- (or) idea 61,105,125
- Truth,(Love) 47,62,88,100, 110,132,282
- Christ, accept** 17
- Body is 102
- Church of 203
- coming of 234
- follow 160
- ideal,real 95,272
- illustration of 286
- impersonal 152
- meaning of 125
- my 98
- stature of 110
- with 9,50,64
  - (& see ALL, CAUSE, CHILDREN, DIVINE, JESUS, LAW, LIFE)
- Christ's (of Christ)** 182
- presence 228
- (re)appearing 125-6,171
- sake 122
- teachings 173,199
- Christian** 50,123,164,220
- duty,vigor xiv,122
- era 125,141
- students 157
- world vii
- Christianly** 121
- Christians** 116,156,165, 218,235
- Christian Science** vi,32,34, 66,69,85-8,102,121-2,124, 157,216,225,266,271-2
- baby 256
- compact 224
- degrees,(foot)steps 169,171
- funds 90
- Hall iv,241
- history,movement 252,257
- is victor 49
- lecture(rs) 52,253
- (made) theology 168,199
- nothing personal 182
- only religion 249
- practitioner 249,257
- prayer(s) 38,209
- replies 219
- souvenir spoon 254
- weather vane 206
- will enable 259
- Christian Science,**
- abstractions of 270
- addition of 176
- against,confronts,op-  
pos(ed,ite) to 58,158, 219,242,253
- altitude of 151
- [came,come(s),coming]
- in(to) 32,121,138,140, 150,164,173,218,258, 262
- cardinals of 236

## Christian Scientist 20

- chatterer of 140
- Christ (and) 27,47
- coin of 215
- early days of 52,246
- harnessed to 183
- heal(ed,ing) in 57n,207,283
- know 103
- letter,spirit of 106,224,259
- not 15,29,196
- pioneer of 106
- potency of 115
- Principle of 270
- ready for 98
- removed by 158
- revelation of 251
- standard of 97
- strength in 68
- [teach(ers)] 22,138
- understand 85
  - (& see DIRECTORS,DISCOVERER,GRACES,JOURNAL,LIGHT,MONITOR,PRACTITIONER,SCIENCE,SENTINEL,STUDENT,THOUGHT,TREATMENT,TRUTH,WORK{s})
- Christian Scientist** 31,47,52,62,96,122,164,190,202,217,269
- exempt 108
- (in) politics 110
- not reed 209
- perfected 131
- Christian Scientist,**
  - good,true 37,258
  - not 17,120,247
    - (& see ASSOCIATION,GENUINE,LOYAL,PRAYER)
- Christian Scientists** 43,46,54,56,86,88,138,148,169,225,280
- alone reflect 178
- are prone 183
- (at) Pleasant View 33
- check crime 2,13,21
- (give) treatments 87,250
- have offices 234
- have remedy 236
- love psychologists 40
- should be strong 36
- (under) law(s) 28,88,251
- Christian Scientists,**
  - all 238
  - Association of 86
  - best 57-8
  - club among 261
  - critical to 107
  - duty as,of 53,260
  - English 159
  - exposed by 278
  - must (be) 20,31
  - not 90-1
  - so-called 53
    - (& see CHILDREN,GENUINE,SECT)
- Christianity 87,109,137,166,169,214,223
- and Science 127
- Christians 62
- Christlike,Christly,Christliness 55,67,110,139,224,276
- Christmas 115,130,128,282
- chronic 228
- c,Church 8,23,86,99,129,165-7,170,239
- communion 106
- edifice,shows 131
- Fund 167
- in Boston 281
- of Christ,Scientist iii,55,130,164,169,171,181-2,274
- c,Church, branch 261



- build(ing),built 196-7,243,  
 277  
 Congregational 22n  
 Episcopal 22n  
 erection of 130  
 (every) member(s) of 58,  
 131,136,143,167,170,248  
 government of 203  
 her (MBE's) xi  
 membership (in) 57n,170,  
 242  
 old 106  
 The First iii  
 The Mother viii,52,57n,98,  
 128-9,131,159,166,171,  
 174,198,246,248,252,274  
 churches 3,55,118,131,137,  
 164,260  
 chute 244  
 cigar (stumps) 23,244  
 circle,circling 119,259,266  
 circulat(e,ing) 86,269  
 circulation, 3,98,214,283  
 impeded 67,232  
 circumcision 5  
 circumference 154  
 circumstances, x,xiii,81,  
 200,237,282  
 adverse 50  
 conditions or 226  
 citation(s) 155  
 citizen 71,228  
 c, City 52,131,148,164,192  
 civil 205  
**claim** (noun) xiii,14,102,  
 176,184,188,216,237,258,  
 269,284-5  
 came 6,57n  
 of business 225  
 of circumstances 282  
 of error 159  
 of fear 231  
 of hypnotism 38  
 of intelligence 283  
 of materiality 145  
 of poverty 76  
 to be overcome 29  
**claim** (noun),  
 any,every 12,159,193,207  
 conjugal 124  
 discordant 235  
 false 76,81,97,139,176,186,  
 212,232  
 no 36  
 treating 205  
 (& see ERROR,HANDLE,  
 MORTAL MIND)  
**claim** (vb) 103,156,175-6,  
 189,228,243,271,276  
 claimed 251  
 claiming 133,231-2  
**claims** (noun) 38,76,121,  
 145,199,251,272,284  
 of appetite 194  
 of matter 4,94,111  
 of sense(s) 147,193  
 to be overcome 29  
**claims** (noun),  
 different 189  
 false 102,135,187,272  
**claims** (vb) 210  
 to help 118  
 power 149,188  
 (& see ERROR,HANDLE,  
 MORTAL MIND)  
 clairvoyance 74  
 Clara (Shannon) 3-4  
 clarity 229  
 class 11,88,107,113,121,  
 126,204,244  
 (of 1887) 258  
 (of 1889) 213

- (of 1898) xiii,37,196,215, 271
- class, Divinity xiii
- in,through 106,151,178, 189,215,262,279,281
- taught,teach(ing) (another) 2,11,121,138,153,197 (& see NORMAL)
- classes, 139,153,243-4,285
- all 156
- teaching 196
- classification 155
- classify v
- classroom 167
- clean 27,222 (& see HANDS)
- cleans(e)s 110,160,189,210, 225
- cleansing 206,233
- clear 52,136,154,172,186, 200,214,229,262
- knowledge 61,125
- light 267
- sense 113,120
- understanding 213
- Word 37,196 (& see STRONG)
- clearer 108,143
- understanding (of God) 43, 175,202
- clearing up 153
- clearly 109,113,122,136, 199,217,241,280
- clergy(men) 66,113,131,244
- clerk 243-4
- clipping(s) 163,165
- clock 241
- cloister 75
- closet 218
- clothed 27,139,156
- clothes x,2,27,48,221,240
- lilies 139
- clothing 211,262,278
- cloud 21,83,116,126,241, 244,266
- clouded 249,265
- clouds, xii,5,7,10,19,83,145, 170,201
- depend on 15
- face 9 (& see NO)
- club, debating 261
- cognizant 49
- cognize 145
- cohesion 67
- coin 215
- cold 2,59,148,254
- cold-taking 84
- collapse 4,159n,204
- collect(ed) iv,x,171
- Collectanea*, iv,v
- Revised Edition* v
- collection, iii,166,183,199
- collective 283
- c,College, 107,114
- Metaphysical 247
- color 19,240-1
- colored 22,22n
- Columbus Ave.(Boston)169, 240,247,262
- combat 203
- combinations 153
- combined 186,233
- combines 153
- come(s),coming 20,128
- along 261
- between 144
- down (from cross) 32,201, 255
- from,through 263,266,281
- in 254
- round 245

- up 245,262  
 (& see BACK)  
 comfort 12,115-6,127,132,  
 134,238,243,275  
 (& see GAVE,GIVE)  
 comfortable 94,144  
 comforted 84,134,276  
 Comforter 142,271  
 comforting 121  
 comfortless 93  
 command(s) 9,95,122,143,  
 178  
 of Truth 177  
 (& see DIVINE)  
 commanded 144,189,247  
 commanding 245  
**Commandment**, First,  
 Second,Eighth 96,108,183-  
 4,209,233  
**commandment(s)** 18,20,  
 122,183,232,280  
 (& see KEEP{ING})  
 commence(d) 128,170-1  
 comment(s), v,vi,ix  
 unfavorable 65  
 commented 260  
 commenting 262  
 commercial 131  
 commit 205,220  
 adultery 162  
 suicide 152  
 committ(ed,ing) 141  
 c,Committee vi  
 on Publication 131  
 common(place) 107,149  
 communicate 142  
 communications 81  
 communicators 146  
 communing v  
 communion 142,273  
 with God 121,224  
 community 113,149  
 companion 108  
 companionship 96  
 comparatively 276  
 compare(d) 117,142,155  
 comparison(s) 14,269  
 compassion 91,101,207,213,  
 224  
 compassionate 61,125  
 compelling 228  
 compels 148  
 compilation iii,iv,vi,172  
 compiler iv,x  
 complete 65-6,69,73,128,  
 224,233,264,285-6  
 expression 146  
 lesson 251  
 manifestation 74,221,230  
 satisfaction 80,96  
 (& see HEALING)  
 completely 172,197,240,  
 242-3,256  
 completeness, 180,224  
 infinite 73  
 point of 65  
 completion 71,231  
 compliance,  
 easier 157  
 complied 255  
 comply 122,276  
 compose(d,r) x,200,253  
 compositions x  
 composure 226  
 compound idea 14  
**comprehend** ix  
 comprehension 227  
 compromised with error,  
 Rome 11,207  
 compromisingly 98  
 conceit 26,106  
 conceivable 88

## conceive

conceive(d) 113,132,162,  
217,233  
concept, 12,25,27,78,105,  
147  
erroneous 176  
false 286  
conception(s), 80,105,145,  
147,259  
false 75,147  
concepts 62,232  
concern(ed) vii,251  
concerning ourselves 50  
conclusion(s), 4,22,111,147,  
173,218  
false 214  
foregone 139  
Concord (N.H.), iv,112,123,  
129,164,166-7,172,185,  
208,241,244,254,256  
church at 243  
condemnation, 65,93,100,  
151-2,243  
self- 236  
condemning 243  
**condition** 103,117,145,147,  
187-9,220-1,256,271,274  
of discord 212  
of mesmerism 20  
**condition, dead** 170  
evil 64  
human 203  
inharmonious 77  
intermediate 187-8  
pregnant 263  
situation or 226  
spiritual 103  
**conditions** 81,103,189,200,  
202,205,222,226-7,271  
deplorable 68  
**conditions,**  
abnormal 139

## 24

discordant 187,267,282  
individual v  
inharmonious 231  
(& see CONSCIOUSNESS,  
MIND,MORTAL MIND,  
NORMAL,THOUGHT)  
confess(ed) 256  
confession 179  
confidence 36,55,81,195,  
226,253,285  
confident 113,285  
confine(d) xi,36,132,153,  
182,239,265  
conflict 66,141-2,170  
conform(ity) 130,219,282  
confuse 75,78,264,266,271,  
286  
confusion 196  
c,Congress 117,233  
Congressional Library iii  
conjugal 121,124  
connected(mentally)163,212  
connecting 103,189  
connection(s) 117,146,157,  
163,166  
conquer(s) 18,88,136,139,  
145,212  
error 48,159  
conquered 136,192,202  
with Truth 145  
conquering 186  
conquest 171-2  
conscience 97,118,122,169  
(& see RIGHTS)  
conscientious(ly) 122,150,  
156  
conscious 80,98,103,114,  
141,148,180-1,188,195,  
227,234,245  
and,or unconscious 49,  
69,78,117,138,178,229

- harmony 132  
 here and now 178  
 of death 146  
 of disease,pain 212  
 [of fear] 144,188  
 of integrity 220  
 of need 199  
 of Truth 266,278  
 origin 132  
 presence 146  
 recognition 158  
 state 142  
 conscious,  
   always,ever 67,266  
   become(s) 141,217  
   really 212  
 consciously 63  
 consciousness 10,49,67,  
   75,172,212-3,227,233,  
   240,243,253,261  
   in,of love 103,185  
   of (God,)good 76-7,80,  
   198,274  
   of healer 158  
   of mortal 229  
   of one Mind 212  
   of perfection 144  
   of power with God 48  
   of yourself 69  
 consciousness,  
   clear 136  
   conditions of 267,282  
   daily 92  
   divine,spiritual 67,82,163  
   eternal 80  
   faulty 265  
   higher 194  
   in(to) 25,70,88,190,204,  
   217,267  
   (in) my 64,75,77,80,83.  
   200,224,231,266  
   in your 38,62,64,84,90  
   (& see YOUR below)  
   infinity of 218  
   one 56,61,125,232,284  
   our (world of) 68,104,  
   144-5,202,216,223,225  
   real,true (to) 47-8  
   rule for 99  
   (up)on 120,202  
   your (own) 43,49,51,75,  
   219  
   (& see HUMAN)  
 consecrate 116  
 consecration x,273n  
 consent(ed) 111,122,129,  
   194,208,240  
 consequences 204,282  
   of sin 194  
 considered 282-3  
 consistency 205,281  
 consistent 135,229  
 consisting 259  
 conspicuous 154  
 conspiracy 150  
   against Science 79  
 constant 70,98,143,172,  
   189,194,217,276  
 constantly 63-4,109,162-  
   3,185,206,249,255,274,  
   280  
   asked 156  
 constrain 152  
 constriction 1  
 construct(ive) xi,158  
 consult(ed) 57n,150  
 consume(d) 100,167,210  
 consumption 5,222,240,  
   244,253  
 contagion 66,93  
 contagious xiii,269  
 contain(s) 214,232,236

contained

contained 243,254  
contemned 24  
contemplation 107  
contend 265  
contention 239  
context v,168  
continual(ly) 71,112,219,  
225-6,229,234  
continuance 81  
continue 51,58,107,130,  
135,210,222,229,262,  
269,276,282  
to die 218  
to grow 109  
Watch 57n  
with sin 51,176  
continue, Life 142  
continue(d,s) x,130,157,  
214,241,255  
continuity 76,144,266,  
286  
continuous(ly) 80-1,96,  
162,235,268  
demand 74  
unfoldment 65  
contract(s) 121,267  
leases 74  
contraction 37  
contradict(s) 3,20,88,129  
contrary 63,121,161,264  
contrasts 157  
contribute(d) 106,166  
contribution 167,170  
control 66,79,95,148,162,  
187,224,231,271  
(any,mortal) mind 57,76,  
217  
apart from God 75  
clouds,hand 14  
government,men 57,210  
headache 176

26

or confuse 78  
over us 12  
possession 206  
weather 16 (& see CONTROLS  
below)  
control,  
dominate or 64  
evil in 226  
harm or 71  
immediate 235  
controlled 47,181,187  
controlling power of  
Mind 77  
controls  
all 52,224  
elements 7  
weather 37,197  
controls, Mind 52-4  
Truth 53,84  
conversation 248,253,262,  
272  
converse 253,263  
conversing 262  
converted 120  
convey(s) 36,79,153  
conviction(s), x,51,128,156,  
175,182,194,224  
solid 193  
convince 153  
convinced 169,242  
cook(ing) v,119  
copies, 136  
160,000 169  
copied 189  
copper 6  
copy vii,172-3,248,256-7  
copy(ing,ist) iv,x  
copyright iii  
corn 6  
corners(tone) 129,240  
corporeal 102,173,271

- corporeality 13,271  
 correct v, ix, 25, 101, 104, 144,  
 173, 198, 209, 218, 246, 253  
 correct(ed, ing) x, 119n, 171,  
 188, 246, 276n, 280n  
 correction 270  
 corrective 212  
 correctness viii  
 correlative 270  
 correspond(s) 214  
   with 50, 79, 207  
 corresponded 168  
 correspondence 75, 269  
 correspondents 151  
 correspondingly 152  
 corruption 104  
 cost(ly) 148, 165, 217  
 costs vi, xiv, 7, 112  
 couch 245  
 coughed 2  
 counsel, 239  
   words of 120  
 count(s) 150, 248, 285  
 count(ed, ing) 7, 162  
 counteracting xi, 36, 131, 277  
 counterfeit(s) 74, 150, 180,  
 208, 224, 281  
 countries 59  
 country 3, 71, 117-8, 172, 227,  
 229  
 courage 24, 73, 91, 110, 168,  
 211-2, 278  
 course, iv, 116, 131, 267, 282  
   pursue 284  
   (& see DIVINITY)  
 c, Court(s) 32, 44, 84, 118, 210,  
 263  
 cover(ed, s) 50, 150, 167, 251-  
 2, 269, 271  
 iniquity 11  
 up 146, 182  
 coveted, much- 152  
 coward(ice) 139  
 cramming 11  
 cream 259  
 creat(e, ive) 147, 274  
 create(d, s) 58, 68, 76, 123,  
 132, 149, 211, 214-5, 217,  
 219, 284  
   men and women 32  
 c, Creation(s), 51, 65, 77, 119,  
 154, 200, 214, 222, 232, 281  
   mythical 216  
   (& see GOD'S)  
 c, Creator 42, 77, 105, 123,  
 146, 222, 232  
 creature, 143  
 co-existent 146  
 cried (see CRY)  
 crime(s) 115, 141, 149-51,  
 221, 256 (& see c.sts)  
 criminal(s) 68, 149-51  
 cripple(d, s) 24, 83, 166, 191  
 crisis 259  
 critical 155  
 criticism 65, 158, 216, 273  
 criticize 235  
 cross, 11, 18, 133, 167, 191,  
 197, 215, 279  
   [bear] 124, 138, 198, 224, 275  
   down from 6, 32  
   material 15  
   on 32, 213  
   [take, taking up] 33, 110,  
   122, 160, 269, 272, 274  
 Cross, Southern 165  
 crosses, crowns 113  
 crown 11, 33, 52, 117, 138,  
 159, 167, 225  
   of C.S. 198  
   of Life 194  
 crowned 61, 125

monarch 110  
 crowning 156,281  
 crucified 18,215,279  
 crucifixion 26,30,107,176,  
 215,279  
 crucify 188  
 cruel 44,108,148  
 cruelty 85,141  
 crutches 24  
 cry,cried 20,179,199  
 out 61,125,134  
 crying aloud 97  
 cryptic  
 pronouncements vii  
 statements viii,ix  
 Cuba(ns) 118,137  
 culminates 150  
 culmination 146  
 culture(d) 107,118,231  
 cumulative 49,232  
 cup(s) 108,113,116,159,  
 191,202,275  
 of C.S. 143  
 cure(s) 19,21,233,280  
 cured 133,244  
 currency 215  
 current 250,278  
 currents of love 136  
 currents,healing 237  
 curse 75,79,163  
 curtain 109  
 Cushing, Dr. 164-5  
 custom(s) x,195  
 cut(ting) 38,184,259  
 off ix,13,108,147,209,277  
 to pieces 13  
 C(utler),L(ewis) 204,207,  
 245  
 cuts 63,74  
 cyanide 51  
 of,or potassium 183,269

cyclone xii,2  
 (& see NO)  
 cypher(s) 6

## D

dabblers 118  
**daily** 60,64,88,115-6,143,  
 151,209,220  
 bread 234,277  
 duty 56,58  
 effort 152  
 supplies 266  
**daily**,  
 declare 49-50,55  
 [know] 39,280  
 met 50  
 read 61,125  
 strive 279  
 study Bible 62  
 supplication 48,179  
 take up 52  
 (& see CONSCIOUSNESS,  
 PRAYER,REMIND,WORK)  
 Daily Mail 159  
 Daily Patriot 165  
 danger, 12,49,71,117,123,  
 181,184,229,234,260,  
 264  
 deadly 150  
 real 200  
 dangerous 103,112,135,189,  
 191  
 dare 2  
 dark(ened) 116,181  
 darken(s) 32,64,120,122,  
 169,206,266  
 thought 54,136,273  
 darken,  
 beguile,bewilder 76  
 dim,deaden 75



- darkly 214  
 darkness 26,54,69,76,184,  
   188  
   and doubt 62  
   (in) light 1,215,265  
 darkness, in(to) 10,27,55,  
   93,227  
   mental 9  
   spiritual 123  
 Darwinism 74,94  
 date v,xv,137,152,260  
 daughter, 240,242  
   healing of 2  
 David 115,197  
 D(avis), E.S. 106  
*Dawn* 128  
 day 128,137,139,158,178,  
   181,205,258,263  
   after day vii,216  
   and night xi,136,162  
   dream 55  
 day, each 38,47,50-2,57,69,  
   73-4,130,210,220,235,247,  
   254,267,275,282-3  
   entire 217  
   eternal 127  
   every 45,50,66,73,80,98,  
   131,136,204,234-5,260  
   first,second,third 169,262  
   following,next 4,82,242,  
   244-5,249  
   have their 175  
   one,some 239,241-2,244,  
   247-50,252,259,262  
   previous 260  
   Sabbath 207  
   spring 197  
   that (special),this 6,  
   64,66,156,168,201  
   three times,thrice,twice  
   36,62,73-4  
   (& see FUTURE,WORK)  
 days 20,153,197,260  
   and nights x,xii,52  
   of trial 52  
 days, early 239,246-7,252,  
   258,261  
   first 52  
 D.D. 171  
**dead** 8,25,95,141-2,170,  
   175,235,241,251  
**dead**, bury 136,205  
   drop 240  
   no more,not 181,253,260,  
   275  
   without works 97,201  
   (& see RAISE)  
 deadly 150  
   thing 4,45  
   thrusts 13  
 deafness 133  
 deal(ing) with 151,205,214  
 deals 161  
 dear 106,115-6,121,134,254  
   one(s) 185,228,249,262  
   God 25,60-1,125  
   members 126  
 dear(er,est) 167,197  
**death** 18,34,142,146-8,187,  
   193,218,251,262-3,283-5  
   and grave 270  
   blow 219  
   cease 14n  
   to error 88  
   to nerves 50  
   unreal 115  
**death**,  
   before or after 192  
   belief of,in 115,217  
   bleeding to 111  
   [enemy,error (called)] 158,  
   185,208,217

first,second 33  
 handle,meet 110,277  
 helplessness or 70  
 impressions of 134  
 liable to 65  
 [master (of)] 92,110,115,  
 265  
 never 37  
 over(come) 27,29,144  
 pass(ed,ing) 34,246  
 poisoned to 86  
 sting of 6  
 walked up to 203  
 (& see EVIL,FEAR,NO,  
 PRESENCE,SENSE,SIN,  
 SLEEP)  
 death's door 71  
 death-bed 247,256  
 Death-change 142  
 deathless 63  
 deaths, thousand 30  
 debt(s) 221,225  
 debtors,creditors 74  
 decades 168  
 decay 50,59,65,185  
 deceive(d) 77,131,135,160,  
 210,218,222,233,270,274  
 deceiver(s) 86,152  
 deceptions 150  
 decided 116,253  
 decides 124  
 decision 32,116,214,218,  
 244  
 declaration(s) 33,84,217,  
 272,284  
 declaratively and demon-  
 strably 125  
 declare 59,64,76,88,92,204,  
 217,284-5  
 affirmatively 135  
 against 51,175,198,205

(for) God 191,235  
 t,Truth 32,55,67,190  
 vigorously 253  
 with faith 116  
 without thought 89  
 (& see DAILY,NECESSARY)  
 declare, instantly 99  
 senses 123  
 declared, 168,256,262-3,  
 284-5  
 Truth 52,54,84  
 declares 48,50,124,146,234  
 declaring 13,191,227,231,  
 260,278,281,284  
 Truth 103  
 decoration as Officer  
 d'Académie 165  
 dedicating church 165  
 dedication x,45,55,108,130  
 deduc(e,tion) vii,viii  
 deed(s) 110,162,164,173,  
 181,270,273  
 deep(est) 114,253,270  
 deeply 144  
 rooted 219  
 defeat(s) 43,46,53,55,112,  
 148,161,175,220,234,251  
 defeat(ed,ing) 46,92,185,  
 198  
 defen(ce,se) vii,141,164,233  
 defend(ed,s) 51,73,99,160,  
 178  
 defenders 109  
 defending 89,162  
 defies viii  
 defileth 55  
 define(s) 102,258  
 defined 212  
 definition(s) 71,222,231,  
 247,258,264  
 of a.m. 236

- of God xiii
- deformed 7
- deformit(ies,y) 59,77,214
- defy(ing) God 76
  - heaven 150
  - Truth 144
- degenerate 210,252
- degrees 270
  - in C.S. 171
- delay 50,66,113,246
- delayed 4,220,263
- delay(eth,s) 20,72
- delicate 120,124,259
- delineation of C.S. 109
- delirium, convulsions and 183
- deliver(y) 46,48,71,122,223, 254,271,278
- deliverance 53,62,212,220
- deliver(ed,er) 48,63,95,115, 139,179,203
- deluded ones 152
- delusion(s) 53,99,147,158
- delve 156
  - into matter 10
- demand 11,33,57,108,112, 118,151,169,229,236,283
  - of yourself 48,61,125,179
- demand,
  - another,one 148
  - great 184
  - request and 129
- demand(ed,s) viii,20-1,25, 115,119,148,197,225
  - physical 134
- demands, God 50,100
  - lower 98
  - Truth 250
- demise 114
- demon schemes 124
- demonology 53,84,90,
  - 141-2,196
- demons 233
- demonstrable 214
- demonstrate 30,37,62,103, 109,165,194,206,222,234, 271
  - ability ix
  - good,our God 135,150
  - t,Truth 44,81,83,229,231, 236,262
  - wealth 50,182
- demonstrated, 32,54,118, 124,189-90,195-6,270,283
- lived and 206
- demonstrating 3,98,181,231, 249
- demonstration viii,2-3,26, 103-4,143,152,194,205, 240,261
  - as,of C.S(ts) 72,107,164
  - [is needed,necessary] 137, 196
  - [made,make] 27,65,268
  - of oneness 52
  - of prophecy 249
- demonstration,
  - declaration and,is 84,284-5
  - fail in 93
  - incomplete 45
  - preventing 97
  - Principle and 30
  - protect 198
  - ready for 6
  - single 54
  - your (own) 48,216
- demonstrations,long 227
- demoralized 44
- denial 177,209
- denied 267
- denomination 163-4
- denounce(d) 150-1,199,271

denouncing 14  
dentist 246-7  
denunciation 151  
deny(ing) 68,76,90,111,113,  
164,193-5,209,254,270,274  
depend up(on) 2,10,19,27,  
30,32,164,190  
dependability 206  
dependable vii  
depends up(on) 55,133,233  
depravity, moral 149  
depress(ion) 52,83,91,93,  
136,267  
deprive 42,142,225  
deprived 53,81,173  
depth(s) 51,111,143  
describe(d) 24,145,159,245  
description iv,168  
desert(ed) 26,55  
desertion 15,27  
deserve(d) 166,195  
credit 246  
design 159,257  
designed 156  
desirable 205  
desire 61,71,74,116,125-6,  
138-9,210,220,224-5,264,  
276  
and prayer 131  
and research 224  
God 220  
to smoke 244  
desire, constant 194  
[earnestly] 64,191,216  
good 229  
great 91,201  
my 61,77,116,125  
selfish 160  
without 58  
(& see HUMAN)  
desired 137,155

desires, 61,92,125,147,220,  
285  
pure(r) 30,139,247  
desiring 10,264  
despair viii,86  
destroy 18,49,93-4,124,144,  
182,196,206,216-8,260,  
270  
[(all)evil,jealousy,sin] 28,  
51,125,175,189,255,259  
death 158,217  
[(evidence of) disease] 19,  
95,177,215  
fear (with love) 149,163,  
175,191,209  
hate,hatred 125,235  
hypnotism, mesmerism 58,  
92,226  
[instantly] 95,177,284  
light 76  
lust 285  
(M.)A.M. 54,102,189  
me or mine 71  
or uncover 222  
peace,prosperity 141  
power to heal 91  
(soul and) body 135  
themselves 43,84  
world 2  
destroy, annoy or 63  
can(not) 96,138,283  
nothing to 58  
destroyed 56,71,100-1,127,  
138,176,193,211,255,  
265-6  
by Truth 76  
destroyed,  
completely 92  
likewise xv  
surmounted and 99  
(& see ERROR,MET)

- destroying 147,220,230,250  
 destroys 11,43-4,49,84,99,  
 188,269,283  
 death 208  
 fear 43,175  
 latent causes 76  
 malpractice 72  
 material 15  
 (& see ERROR{S})  
 destruction 5,50,67,117,161,  
 192-3,206,270,284  
 destructive 7,145,201  
 lightning 57,201  
 or harmful 5  
 thought 158  
 detach(ed) 138,147,154  
 detail, incident 66  
 details, little 22  
 detect(ed,s) 90,141,155,196  
 200,253,256  
 determination viii,86,186  
 determine(d) 112,262  
 develop(ment) viii,ix,151,  
 266  
 deviate 25  
 devil 1,5,16,21,176-7,179,  
 184,277  
 (& see NO)  
 devil, evil or 95  
 one xii  
 [talking to] 9,201  
 devils 65,198,236  
 Dewey, Admiral 172  
 diagnosis 285  
 diamond(s) 167,240,259  
 diarrhea 45  
 diary xi,181  
 Dickey, Adam H. viii,165,  
 175,208,238,245-6,250-3  
 Dickey, Mrs. 252  
 dictate 254  
 dictatorial 203  
 dictionary 165  
 die 28,86,218,251  
 die, cannot 13,111  
 died 32,95,114-5,146,176,  
 194,240,255  
 dies 175,246  
 difference between  
 imagination, belief 193  
 Science, faith-healing 190  
 different 189  
 abodes 261  
 arguments 108  
 forms 30  
 localities 187  
 difficult 58,113,123,198,  
 222,255  
 to procure 157  
 difficulties 112,153,253  
 difficulty 11,60,74,139,247,  
 249,279  
 digest(ion) 76,184,229,234,  
 269,271  
 dim 75,77,169,224,273  
 dimension, fourth 169  
 diminish(ed) 57,81  
 dimness 213  
 dinner 177  
 table 34  
 diphtheria 4-5  
 diploma 114  
 dire strait 49  
 direct xiii,xiv,58,60,110,155  
 footsteps 220  
 path 205,210  
 wanderings 173  
 ways 61,137  
 directed, iv,x,136,256,266-7  
 maliciously xiii  
 directing xi,xv,150  
 direction 7,24,116,120,125,

- 128,160,225  
 (& see RIGHT)  
 directions 108,164,215,281  
 directly ix,156  
 or indirectly 214  
 directness 150,222  
 d,Directors, 248,266  
 (C.S.) Board of vi,vii,xii,  
 52,55,57-9,97,128-9,242,  
 248-9  
 directs xiv,138,205,265,272  
 dirk 16  
 dirty 136  
 disadvantage 107  
 disappear 3,10,33,194,198,  
 202,205  
 disappeared 4,195,230  
 disappears 19,69,102,158,  
 163,210,230,278  
 disappoint(ed) 17,49,72,140,  
 223,245  
 disappointment 66,93,157  
 disapprove 106  
 disarmed 134  
 disband 58  
 discard 50,231  
 discern(ible) 13,71,113,128,  
 145,231,285  
 discerned 145,213  
 discernment 37,153,194,  
 222,261  
 discharge xiii  
 disciple(s), 4,15,20,26,29,  
 134,147,193,195,204,213,  
 271  
 first 159  
 disclose(d) x,148,152  
 discontinue 57n,108  
 discontinued 209  
 discord 8,58,66,100,145,  
 189,227,237  
 comes 31,246  
 of not eating 27  
 discord, any 35  
 call 19  
 reality in 49  
 sickness and,or 12,194,282  
 discordant 227,235  
 (& see CONDITION {S},DISEASE,  
 LAW)  
 discords, 220  
 general xi  
 discount x  
 discourage, 86,137  
 dishearten or 135  
 discouraged 3,91,185,205,  
 231,241,261,276  
 discouragement 10,63,85,  
 202,227,272  
 discouraging 109  
 discover(ed) 110,156  
 d,Discoverer iv,5,61  
 and Founder ix,1,55,124,  
 178  
 (of C.S.) v,52-3,117,124  
 discovery of C.S. 109  
 discredit ix  
 discuss 58,213  
 disease 19,28,95,123,139,  
 177,206,211,259  
 and difficulty 60  
 impossible 87  
 not in matter 21  
 disease,  
 all 214,233,270  
 [belief(s) of,in] 41,45,133,  
 216,269  
 cause of 214  
 deformity and 59  
 discord or 67,214  
 [existence of] 215,270  
 heart 150,223

- incurable 205  
 pain or 212  
 predicaments or 231  
 send 37  
 sexual 132  
 thought of 269  
 (& see HEAL{ING},NO,SIN,  
 STRICKEN,SUFFERING)  
 diseased 93,179,211,270  
 diseases,incurable 57n  
 disgraced 19,32  
 dish v  
 dishonesty 110  
 dishonor(s) 100-1  
 dislike 113,198  
 dislocated 152  
 dislocation 179  
 dismiss(ed) 134,261,263  
 disobedience 109  
 disobey 113,183  
 disperse 10  
 displaced 225  
 dispose 157  
 disposition 231  
 dispossess 108,184,229  
 disrespectfully 8  
 dissolution 170  
 dissolve(d,s) 21,165,252  
 distance, 218  
 focal 177  
 distant future 251  
 distort, misinterpret or 250  
 distressed 252  
 disturb(s) 89,112,118,192,  
 239  
 disturbance 188  
 disturbed 72,191,223,262-3,  
 268,279  
 disturbing 239  
 divest ourselves 25  
 divide(d) 277,284  
 households 149  
 sheep from goats 22n  
 dividing 192  
 divine 102,121,144,151,184,  
 193,195,207,220,251,260,  
 270  
 brotherhood 203  
 Christ 168  
 command 160  
 consciousness 194,222  
 energy 99,207  
 guidance 10,39,44  
 idea(l) 26-7,101,209,219,  
 224,226  
 light 61-2,64  
 Love,Mind (see below)  
 methods 192,281  
 mystery 193  
 order 209,276  
 Principle 29-30,80,89,96,  
 109-10,159,204,219,270-1  
 purpose ix,78,235  
 ray 127  
 Science (see below)  
 strength 57  
 sympathy 215  
 understanding 92  
 voice 42  
 whole 145  
 wisdom viii,62,160  
 (& see GOVERNMENT,HEALTH,  
 HELP,HUMAN,INTELLIGENCE,  
 LAW,LIFE,MAN,POWER,SENSE,  
 SPIRIT,TEACHING)  
 Divine 5,62,165  
 divine Love 40,46-8,60-5,  
 111,118,125,135,160,197,  
 208,211,224-5,247,269,  
 273,279,283  
 and Life 41  
 breathes 235

- fills 70
- flows 210
- governs 84
- increases supply 281
- is only Mind 82
- keep from (sleep) 50
- knows 210
- preserves life 56
- reigns, rules 53, 129
- surrounds 69, 117, 274
- watching over xiii
- will lead 197
- divine Love,
  - answer from v
  - cry out to 125
  - good (and) 128-9, 228
  - lean, wait on 197, 205
  - learn from 218
  - liberated by 139
  - look up to 218
  - oneness with 52
  - panoplied in 72
  - power of 234
  - radiance of 133
  - rest in 215
  - sense of 136
  - service of 53
  - upheld by 172
- divine Mind viii, xv, 40, 76, 81, 146, 176-7, 208, 227, 283
- governs 37, 44, 53, 84, 197, 265
- heals 126
- holds intact 36
- is only Mind 41, 49
- is practitioner 68
- supplies wisdom 66
- divine Mind,
  - (ability) from, of ix, 220, 267
  - governed by, with 35, 42
  - hear 42
  - perfection of 266
  - (place) in 44, 176, 225, 228
  - poise of 216
  - power of 77, 82, 267
  - divine Science 115, 134, 223, 260, 279, 283
  - of God and man 100
  - will be lost 3
  - divine Science,
    - Holy Ghost (is) 195, 271
    - in 61, 112, 151
    - joined by 43, 175
    - separate(d) from 85, 272
    - truths of 93
    - views of 89
  - d, Divinity 9, 84, 138
  - Course iii, iv, vi-viii, 1-2
  - lesson 31
  - divinity,
    - true odor of 142
  - doctor(s) 150, 240-1, 266, 278
  - doctrinal 28
  - doctrine,
    - abstract 156
    - C.S. 203
  - doctrines 213
  - of men 114
  - dollar(s) 34, 162, 165-6, 166-71, 280
  - dominant 147
  - dominate(s) 139, 225
  - dominion 7, 17, 46, 88, 100, 144, 158, 180, 192
  - over earth, world 7, 16, 20, 45, 91, 114, 192, 217, 283
  - over ourselves, self 49, 275
  - dominion, all 68
  - (and) power 17, 66, 221
  - God-given 42
  - (& see BIRTHRIGHT, GOD'S, MIGHT, WORK)



- doom(ed) 148,157  
 door, 10,32,195,201,216,  
   239-41,255  
   at 24,42,247  
   (enter) 141,218  
   (locked,shut) 23,180,239  
   slam(med) 24  
 door(s), open(s) 47,95,138,  
   159,180,207,214,244,267  
 doors 12,116,244  
   and windows 195  
 doorstep 222  
 dormant 13,77  
 double lie 190  
 doubt(ed) 10,66,81,115-6,  
   127,139,167,169,226-7,  
   260,273  
   or dismay 113  
   (& see DARKNESS,FEAR)  
 doubting 54,169,266  
 doubtless 108  
 doubts 61,153,210  
 dove 116,149  
 d,Dragon, 103,197,216  
   Red 89,94  
 drank 108,143  
 draw 166,283  
 dread(ed) 107,121,265  
 dreadful 24  
 dream 6,21,34,55,130,132,  
   142,190,215,233,258,279  
   of material sense 19,133  
   (& see MATTER)  
 dream,  
   [awaken from] 89,111  
   fragment of 222  
   [(mortal) life is] 161,181,  
   214  
 dream(s,y) 48,161,174,215,  
   267  
 dreg 108  
 dress 177,240,245,253  
 dressed 10,242,262  
 drifting age 141  
   away from C.S. 121  
 drink(ing) 4,20,113,116,  
   191,225,275  
   (& see EATING)  
 drive(s) viii,3,8,18,91,138,  
   220-1,241,244  
 driv(en,ing) 18,220-1  
 drop 105,121,278  
 dropped 190,225  
 drought 5,83  
 drug 286  
 drugs xii,182,223  
 drunk(en) 77,256  
   man 6,13,247,256  
   without wine 11,13  
 drunkenness 9  
 dry 15,202,259  
 duality 94  
 dull 37,196,275  
 dullness 213  
 D(unbar), M(ary) T. 178,  
   253  
 duplicates iv  
 duplication vi  
 dust 27  
 duties 66,137,245,273  
 duty xi,50,116,171,202,215,  
   218,226,249,260,282  
   to (God,Leader) v,49,52-3,  
   58  
   to love 121  
   to say,state 106,123  
 duty, bounden 114  
 do 32,138,196  
   guard,watch 251,259  
   on 12,19,35  
   (& see CHRISTIAN,DAILY)  
 dwell(s) 127,159,162,208,

216,225,265,278  
 dwell(eth,ing) 47,64,115-6,  
 139,159  
 dying 2,9,17,146,218,240,  
 242,246-7  
 to matter 34  
 to Spirit 33  
 dynamite 28  
 dynamo 146  
 dyspepsia,dyspeptic 7,176,  
 184

## E

each (one) 107,264  
 other 39,103,141,146,164,  
 189  
 (& see DAY)  
 eagerly xv  
 ear(ache) ix,15,24,130,133,  
 180,264  
 earlier 157,241,264  
 earliest 197  
 early 153,171,242  
 (& see DAYS)  
 earnest(ly) 7,13,38,73,116,  
 131,194,210,249,257  
 (& see DESIRE)  
 ears 31-2,53,108,166  
 earth 14,16,24,142,167,208,  
 217,236,239,260,272-3,  
 279  
 currents 17,91  
 earth, above 130  
 fullness of 98,283  
 grimy 233  
 in,on 29,43,55-6,64,73,89,  
 109-11,114,118-9,125,184,  
 189,210  
 offscouring of 44  
 powers of 161

watches over 57  
 (& see DOMINION)  
 earth's hieroglyphics 147  
 earthly xv,136,145,168,279,  
 285  
 earthquake 57  
 ease,easily 110,112,138  
 easier 176,201  
 east 231  
 Eastaman, Mary F. 106  
 Easter 27  
 E(aston), D.A. 106  
 easy 13,108,127,175-6,198,  
 236  
 eat(s) 5-7,10,31,106,143,  
 194,199,272  
 and gnaws 267  
 drink,be merry 20  
 my flesh 2  
 (& see NECESSARY)  
 eating,drinking 27,95,138,  
 180,206  
 E(aton), M(ary) 182,208  
 ecclesiastical 211  
 eclipse 127  
 economy 261  
 E(ddy), A(sa) G. 107,114,  
 169,196  
 Eddy,Mrs.(Mary Baker)  
 {references by name in  
 text} 5-8,10,13-4,16,22,24,  
 30,34,41,45,55,58-60,82,  
 86-7,91-2,95-8,100-2,104,  
 128,141-2,159,163,166-75,  
 177-9,189,197-200,207,  
 211-2,216,234,238-64,267,  
 273,285-6  
 Eddy's, Mrs. (her,my)  
 accounts 238  
 article 144  
 Bible 173

- carriage 8,241-2,244  
 custom iv  
 death 251  
 dictation 82  
 eyes xi  
 frequent use xii  
 handwriting 58,64,163  
 household 63,261  
 insistence xi,xii  
 instruction v  
 letter 172  
 library 128,165,172  
 life 173  
 own By-law x  
 own denial 160  
 own message 159  
 own written texts x  
 personal maid vii,58  
 personality v  
 portrait 165-6  
 student 54,106-7,151,167,  
 170,173,242-3  
 students viii,x-xiv,54,106,  
 120,128,151-2,160,166-8,  
 183,204,207-8,218,241,  
 245,248-9,257,259  
 suffering 1  
 supervision iii  
 teaching 35  
 watches xv  
 (see also DISCOVERER,HOME,  
 LEADER,MOTHER)  
 Eden 147,268  
 edited iv  
 edition, first (of No & Yes)  
 148  
 edition (of S&H),  
 first,second,third,  
 ninth ix,141,239,268  
 new 154,157  
 of 1875 153,157  
 old,original 157,268  
 revised 107,128,152-3,170  
 (& see FIFTIETH)  
 editions, earlier,former,  
 preceding,previous 152,  
 154-5,157  
 editor(s) v,118,129-31,257  
 Editor's Notebook 155  
 educated 81,189,199  
 e,Education 231  
 Board of iv  
 effect xi,35,44,67,112,149,  
 199,229,231,259,270  
 of mesmerism,a.m.123,277  
 of prayer 56  
 of Truth 44,57n  
 effect, any 46,96  
 good viii  
 has,have 102,183,186,223  
 opposite 35-6,41,74,109,  
 232  
 without 70  
 (& see CAUSE)  
 effective 135,246  
 effects 39,44,84,158,183,  
 196,269  
 effects, after- 284  
 good 136  
 kept above 3  
 no 284  
 planetary 17  
 seeming 108,278  
 (& see CAUSES)  
 effectual 184  
 (& see PREVENT)  
 efficacy,efficacious x,xii,  
 xiv,62  
 efficiency 75  
 efficient(ly) 131,135  
 effort viii,xiii,33,133,152,  
 197,222,235

effort

40

(of) error,evil 75,112,182,  
281  
of malicious mind 57n  
effort,  
every (evil) 35,99  
persistent 50  
without 229  
efforts 124,131,181,202,277  
of evil 229  
( & see WISE)  
eggs 208  
Egypt 200,227  
elbows ix  
elderly 244  
electric(al) poison(ing) viii,  
45,72  
electrician 163  
electricity xiii,2,6,54,85,90,  
146,208  
electricity, surplus 35  
( & see MORTAL MIND,NO)  
electro-magnetic  
currents 79  
electro-magnetism 36,40,46,  
96,233,255  
element(s) 5,7,58,81,138,  
148,151,162,208,275  
eliminated 163,262  
eliminates 159  
elimination, 210,227  
expulsion and 73  
eloquent 107  
embodied 155,235  
embodies 153  
embodiment 61,70,112,145,  
208  
embody 70-1,83  
embrace(s) 100,126,276  
emergency 212,218  
emerging gently 19  
Emerson, Waldo 114

emphasis 256,285  
emphasized 253,258  
emphatic(ally) 106,253  
employ(ed) 113,135,152,  
160,170,182,186  
employ(ee,er) 205  
employment 205  
empty(ing) 110,113,204,  
213,215,279  
enable(d) ix,117,158,220,  
253,259  
enables 178,193-5,272,275,  
284  
enabling(s) 216-7  
encircling 159,282  
universe 16,224  
encouraged 8,23  
encouragement v,138,165,  
202,239  
encouragingly 246  
end(s) 21,52,68,119,219,  
226,242,249,261  
endeavor(ed) 229,257  
endeavoring 247  
endeavors 110,149  
ended 124,262,276  
ending 139,146  
endorse 106  
endued anew 61  
endure(d,th) 4,89,209-10,  
220,262  
enduring 233,281  
enemies 129,160,171,177,  
188,228,245,266,280  
enemy 13,88,108,112-3,  
131,175,177-9,183,189,  
198,214,261  
enemy,  
defeat(ed) 55,92  
fall of 221  
first 217

- last 144,158,208,217  
 running before 111  
 see 18  
 (& see LOVE)  
 energizing 227  
 energy 165,169  
 (and) power 148,229  
 or industry 75  
 (& see DIVINE)  
 e,Energy, intellectual,  
 spiritual 165  
 England,English vi,159,  
 168,257  
 enjoy(ed) 259-60,267  
 enjoys 138  
 enlarge(d) 25,173  
 enlarging 253  
 enlighten(ed) 120,173  
 enmity 85,283  
 E(nneking), J.J. 128  
 enormities 150-1  
 enough 50,98,110,138,151,  
 266,268,277  
 enter 61,144,182,195  
 closet 160  
 fold 278  
 God's kingdom,heaven 11,  
 67,179-80,193  
 into joy 18,113  
 thought 57,112,125  
 (& see DOOR,GOVERN,  
 TEMPTATION)  
 entered 250,256,264  
 enter(eth,s) 171,218  
 entering 158,185,200  
 entertain 62,118,121,143,  
 158,161,184,285  
 entertain(ed,s)92,133  
 entertaining 202  
 entertainment 30  
 entit(ies,y) 219,264  
 entitled 170-1  
 entrance 195  
 of Truth 159  
 envious,envy 99,148,158,  
 202,204,220,267,278,280,  
 285  
 (and) jealousy 51,125,137,  
 164,176,227  
 and,or revenge 43,45,48,56,  
 81,84-5  
 epoch, mark 152  
 equal 117,120,212,277  
 equipped, 269  
 God has 97  
 equivalent 147n,171  
 err(ing) 203-4  
 errand 249  
 error 14,40,58,83,88,132,  
 178,210-2,230,235-6,  
 266-70,284  
 and hate 220  
 (as) real xiii,201  
 cannot,could not 25,83,91,  
 144,205,235  
 cannot be substituted 138  
 goes on 103  
 has end 261  
 heals (as medicine) 190  
 is coward 88,102,189  
 is non-scientific 49,232  
 is not mind 280  
 is sown 202  
 makes believe 104  
 of thought 77  
 or evil 69  
 says,speaks 88,199,212,231  
 scream 24  
 that besets 91  
 to be angry 263  
 to steal in 126  
 unreal 95,181

- wants 222  
 will disappear 198  
 will urge 259  
 would try 182  
**error**, above 131,277  
 account of 191  
 action of 193,277  
 admit,allow 90,201,203  
 ahead of 41,232  
 (an)other 6,81  
 answer to 198  
 avenue for 43,279  
 awful 120  
 basis for 179  
 bigger,more formidable  
 107,178  
 [cast out] 122,159  
 claim(s) of 99,159,182,234  
 denial of,deny(ing) 26,60,  
 62  
 [destroy(ed,s)] 11,49,152,  
 182,190,230,232,283  
 (also see TRUTH below)  
 drove 145  
 every 64,191,226  
 explaining 95  
 fiction of 218  
 Good overrules 99  
 great 188  
 handl(e,ing) 114,226  
 impersonal 77  
 in(to) 45,97,199  
 invulnerable from 35  
 [kill] 16,215  
 know 42  
 let 145,215  
 listen to 98  
 make much,little 220  
 master of 92  
 midst of 110  
 mists of 192  
 my 98  
 nature of 16  
 [nothing(ness) of] xiii,36,  
 41,66,102,133,179,186,  
 189,232  
 notice,see 176,204  
 [over(coming)] 8,11,114,  
 130,220,272,282  
 rank 60  
 rebuke 274  
 restrain 224  
 scale of 113  
 statement of 181  
 Truth and,not 66,161,  
 192,277  
 [t,Truth (versus)] 25,  
 56,60,129,131,226,267  
 uncover 260  
 used by 86  
 watch 242  
 wave of 185  
 whole of 15  
 (& see ALL,ARGUE,ARGU-  
 MENT{S},BELIEF,DEATH,  
 EFFORT,FORM{S},MEET,  
 MET,PHASES,SIDE,VOICE)  
**erroneous** 221,226,256,270  
 teaching 22  
 thought 41,232  
 (& see CONCEPT)  
**errors**, 127,135-6,157,188,  
 215-6,279  
 destroy 125  
 (& see SENSE)  
 escape 66,75,83,96,228  
 notice 155  
 punishment 21,192  
 Truth 77  
 (& see WAY)  
**esoteric magic** 255  
 (& see THEOSOPHY)

*Essays & Other Footprints*

- v  
 essence 112,143,146,153  
 of good 93  
 essential 107  
 features 209  
 establish 45,62,82,121,133,  
 156,164,236  
 (& see TRUTH)  
 established xv,67,92,118,  
 213,221,264  
 establishing 142  
 establishment 164  
 estimate v,162  
 estimation 163  
 eternal 1,31,116,133,154,  
 161,196,206,213,225,  
 230,265  
 activity 59  
 and indestructible 221  
 damnation 93  
 (Principle) 161,180  
 eternal,  
 evil not 218  
 God's law(s) 32,63  
 Life, Truth (is) 27,49,69,  
 78,115,261  
 real and 214  
 (& see DAY, LOVE, MIND,  
 PERFECT)  
 eternally 153,214,286  
 eternity 184,204,213-4,225,  
 230,233,252,283,285  
 ether 18,71,183  
 ethic(al,s) 114,168  
 Europe 182  
 evangelistic spirit 156  
 Eveleth, Miss 253  
 evening 54,130,201,238,245  
 event(s) v,51,64,238-63  
 ever-conscious 48  
 everlasting 136,184,226,283  
 ever-presence 1,78  
 ever-present 45,72,77,160,  
 177,187,193,205-6,221-2,  
 230,235,268  
 substance 163  
 (& see HELP)  
 evidence, 66,115,120,151,  
 158,226,230,242,264  
 good 146  
 (& see SENSES)  
 evident(ly) 21,197  
 evil 96,122,135-7,148-9,  
 151,188-9,205,210,219,  
 222,257,265,274,277  
 and death 90  
 [and good] 1,118,147,159,  
 170,177,219  
 (and) lies vi,161  
 and, or sin 104,129  
 and suffering 234  
 as evil 83  
 cannot 36,217,272  
 hath reward 202  
 influences 77,81  
 is impotent, powerless 10,  
 36-7,44,47,53,84,135,265  
 (& see NOT POWER below)  
 [mortal mind(s)] 41,57,76,  
 89,135,141,148,154,278  
 not mind 10,41,47  
 [(not)power] 11,32,39,44-5,  
 47,65,88,96,144,162,197,  
 228  
 obsolete 77  
 one 53,109,112  
 suggestion(s), thinking 6,38,  
 46,84,96,162,220,281  
 (un)real 45,72,101  
 evil, aim of 184  
 attempt of 99

- claim(s) of iii,99
- contain 214
- [do,done] 103,162,197
- envy or 42
- faith in 65,219,268
- fearing 111
- form of 50,79,176,207
- handle 197
- impersonal 35
- most 238
- movements of 184
- [not something, nothing-  
(ness), non-existence  
of] 79,197,204,212,226
- opposite 58
- pain and 282
- personality of,  
personalize 92,169
- saw, see 150,199
- storms of 197  
( & see ALL, ARGUING, ARGU-  
MENT, BELIEF, CAST OUT, CON-  
DITION, CONTROL, EFFORT,  
EFFORTS, FLESH, INVULNER-  
ABLE, LAW, NO, ONE, OVERCOME,  
RESIST, SUBTLETY, TALK, UN-  
REALITY, WORKS)
- evildoer(s) 65,109,198,202
- evils 111,150,152,264,275,  
281
- evolution, evolves 162,183,  
199
  - belief of 94
- Ewing, Judge 253-4
- Ewing, Mrs.(Ruth) 108
- exact xiv,41,232
- ratio 108
- statements x
- truth 64
- exacting 148
- exactly 26,93,256
- exactments 157
- exaltation 139
- exalted 198
- examin(e,ing) 160,249
- example(s) viii,12,23,  
131,154,256,270
  - of Jesus 137
- example, highest 55
- exceed 107
- exchange 157,162
- exciting 211
- exclude(d) 62,140,226
- excuse(d) 93,220,261
- excusing sickness 109
- exemplar, great 270
- exempt 50
- exercise(d,s) 162,243
  - dominion 46
  - of Love 202
- exertion 15
- exiled 147
- exist(ed) 47,69,73,146-7,  
169,214,219
  - in Mind 144
- existence 76-7,134,142,  
145,161,195,222,270,272
- existing 121,153
- exists 139,215,278
  - in mortal mind 193
- exists, really 126
- expect(ed,s) x,91,96,163,  
190-2,196,222
- expectation
  - of good 112
- expecting 240,262
- expedient 103
- experience iii,48,110,122,  
129,181,210,216,225-6,  
234,239,246,262,275
- does good 99
- of Founder 98



- with malpractice 223
  - (& see SPEAK)
- experience, bitter 112
  - by 29, 160, 206
  - each, every 91, 136
  - first 109
  - from 180, 192
  - give, giving 107, 135
  - my, your 83, 89, 173
  - sad 135
  - similar 220
  - through 106, 220
- experience(d, s) 4, 20, 106, 124, 133-4, 149, 156, 251, 253, 260
- experiencing 150
- experiment(ed) 2, 17
- expired iii
- explain 95, 197, 229
- explained 100, 184, 194, 250-1
- explaining 95, 188, 250
- explanation(s) viii, 126, 250, 270, 286
  - of C.S. 198
- explicit 121
- explore 29
- expose(d) 151, 184, 278
- express 35, 146, 167, 217, 224, 229, 236
  - freedom 158
  - harmony 7
  - life and beauty 206
  - love 114, 205
    - (& see FORCE)
- expressed, 9, 22, 155-6, 229, 241
- equally 73
- expresses 12, 61-2, 156, 275
  - God 268
  - Principle 191
- expressing v, 63, 100, 162
  - thoughts 151
- expression(s) 8, 37, 144-6, 155-6, 192, 214, 224, 267, 281
  - and thought vii
- expression(s), man (is) 191, 209
  - stereotyped 153
  - true 217
- extended 154
- extensive iii
- extent 262
- exterminates 265
- extermination 43
- external(ly) 200
  - and, or internal(ly) 224-5
- externalize(d) 265-6
  - ourselves 146
- extracts 172, 203
  - from letter iv, 164
- exultant 46
- eye 27, 113, 155, 211, 244
  - of God 150, 222
- eye, dry 254
  - one 124-5
- plucking out 2, 11
- pupils of 37
- eyelids 37
- eyes, 8, 31, 52, 115, 124, 128, 187, 231, 280
  - before 116, 135, 150-1
  - close 51, 64
  - covetous 173
  - hooks and 253
  - inflamed, weak 42
  - (open{s}, opened) 14, 85, 94, 109, 121, 123, 148, 158, 183-4
  - [that, do(not) see] 1, 32, 153, 264

## F

- fable** 161,236  
**face(s)** 105,111,154,187,  
 241,246,248,282  
 of earth 5  
 of waters 119  
 to face 66,105,214  
**face, distorts** 214  
 (in) 24,199,212,264  
 (& see FATHER'S,GOD'S)  
**fact** 75,94,104,125,141,154,  
 158,187,200,209,236  
 and reality 134  
 remains 161,246  
**f,Fact,**  
 accessory after 150  
 divine 251  
 fixed 69  
 great 186  
 opposite 185  
 solitary 200  
 spiritual 153-4  
 (& see CHANGE,KEEP)  
 factions,contending 128  
 facts, 67,115,150-1,213,229,  
 232,246,264  
 (truths or) 153-4  
 (& see BEING,SUPPOSED)  
 faculties 38,51,66,70,94,208  
 faculty 38,65,116,148  
 fade 241  
 fail 23,93,103,146,148,178,  
 188,197,220,228  
 failed 19,245,250,261  
 fail(eth,s) 120,127,139,163,  
 265  
 failing 233  
 failure 52,64,66,76,85,227,  
 272 (& see HEART)  
 failures 75,231,234,265  
 faint 54,138,146  
 fainting 157,220  
 fair to Leader vii  
**faith** 17,57,61-2,115-6,125,  
 164,175,185,211,220,223  
 and,into understanding 185,  
 194  
 as mustard seed 5,268  
 by,without work(s) 97,108,  
 140,201  
 in (God) xiii,67,74,86,95,  
 101,142,177,249,268  
**faith, all is** 282  
 have (more) 50,91,122,239,  
 269  
 heal by 194  
 [hope(d)(and)] 138,185,  
 220,230  
 lack of 20,62  
 proved 94  
 strengthen,stronger x,139  
 through 226  
 (& see EVIL,LOSE,NO,  
 STRONG)  
 faith-cure 283  
 faithful 18,55,91,113,117,  
 148,152,174,182,200,217  
 (& see STUDENT)  
 faithfully xi,136,153,164,  
 226  
 faith-healing 190,198  
 fall 99,124,134,204,221,268  
 fall(en) upon 150,228  
 falleth 139,147,193-4  
 falling 59,233,266  
 falls 10,23,150  
 false(ly) 94,100,115,122,  
 187,203,211,214,232,251,  
 276,283  
 and powerless 90  
 belief(s) 89,212,259  
 gods 11

- sympathy 216  
 (& see CLAIM{s}),CONCEPT,  
 SENSE,TEACHING)  
 falsehood 64,149,282  
 falsities 134  
 falsity 101,213-4,233  
 familiar 155  
 famil(ies,y), 8,32-3,67,105,  
 107,134,144,149,174,184,  
 197  
 rest of 239  
 famine 227  
 fangs 16  
 far 3,165,259,274  
 above 15  
 fare 170  
 F(arlow),A(lfred) 208  
 farm 25  
 fast(ed,ing) 53,193-4,209  
 fasten(s) 42,150,221  
 fast(er,est) 116,156  
 father iii,20,30,33-4,80,193,  
 240,255  
 and,or mother 20,30,34,80,  
 105,122,210,281  
 (MBE's) 17,19,32,242  
 Father 29,47,61-2,118,127,  
 195,207,221,268,271-2,  
 279  
 (and)-Mother xiv,14,60,63,  
 80,100,108,223-4,233,278  
 Father,  
 heavenly 27,122,167  
 I and 28  
 loving 7  
 my 33,144,286  
 our,your 92,115,127,172,  
 197,225,277  
 voice of 172,188  
 Father's (of Father)  
 business 98,146  
 face 5,105,205,286  
 hand 283  
 love,reward 196,204  
 presence xiii  
 fault(s), 42,118,148,181,  
 221,279  
 secret 64,191  
 fault-finding 65  
 faulty 152,265  
**fear** 70,108,135,139,185-  
 90,202-4,209-10,214,220,  
 231,246,264-5  
 (and) death 3,48  
 God 169  
 is no part 49  
 lie 51,175  
 most 16  
 (not) 108,135,278  
 of personality 27,102-3,113  
 of self 80  
 (or) doubt 38,61,158  
 (or) superstition 75,179  
 to offend 90  
**fear**,  
 a.m. or 71  
 argue 42  
 belief(s) of 66,68,89,216  
 cannot 70,75,220,252  
 effects of 84  
 every 64,123  
 handle 99  
 illusion of 80  
 inflammation from 38,284  
 latent 21 (& see FEARS)  
 lessening 282  
 mortal 142,230  
 produce 80,214  
 removes 274  
 result of 278  
 state of 30  
 without 99,114,278,285

- your* 90  
 (& see ALL,CAST{s} OUT,  
 CLAIM,DESTROY,LOST,MORTAL  
 MIND,NO,NOTHING,SENSE,  
 {UN}CONSCIOUS)  
 fear(ed,ing) 111,220  
 fearless 63,118  
 fears, 103,132,189,210,230,  
 232  
 latent 76  
 feast 157  
 fed 53  
 multitude 259  
 feeble, 135  
 small and 24  
 feed(ing) 7,61,92,107,117,  
 125  
 feel(s) 52,77,102,104,112,  
 127,204,235-6,258,273,  
 277-8  
 belief(s) 20,202  
 danger 13  
 (is) Love 21,84  
 shocked 88  
 feel, see and 148  
 feeling 107,184,201,211,  
 215,222,275  
 beliefs 41  
 body 69  
 feelings 167  
 feet 24,143,145,153,183,  
 221,241  
 of Christ 136  
 feet, beneath,under 50,89,  
 188,190  
 useless 116  
 fell 239,245  
 fellow beings 121,152  
 laborer 108  
 mortal(s) 106,152  
 worshippers 130,282  
 fellowship,Christian 114  
 felt 12,52,116,124,128,211,  
 240,253,263  
 inclined 245  
 something moving 241  
 female 61-2,109,129  
 (& see MALE,WORK)  
 feminine 223-4  
 fervent(ly) 117,192  
 fervor 107  
 and emotion 229  
 Festival,Strawberry 259  
 fetter(ed) 45,275  
 fetters 266  
 fever 10,270  
 f,Field,137,151-2,159  
 (C.S.) iii,30,35,97,106,262,  
 281,284  
 F(ield) K(ing),J(ulia) 96,108  
 fields 60,242  
 fiery furnace 82,225  
 Fiftieth Edition, S&H 128n,  
 152,154-5  
 fight(s) vi,16,32,123,128,  
 177,185,210,234,239,273  
 fighting 111,250  
 figure 23,129,257  
 fill(ed) 113,118,169,189,  
 213,225,240,269  
 with letter, Spirit, substance  
 11,77,247  
 fill(ing,s) 70,84,162,182,  
 208,224  
 filth(y) 42,147  
 final truth 137  
 finality 148-9,285  
 finally 249,255,285  
 financial(ly) 60,63,78,83,  
 119,205,224,281  
 or socially 74  
 find 130,146,157-8,186,193,

- 203-4,217,224,249,254,  
278-80  
 himself 142  
 in my books 218  
 out 29,267  
 path,way 181,197  
 patients 239  
 yourself 242  
 find, cannot 67,144  
 finding 133,137  
 finds 151,174,220  
 finger 25-6,190-1,252  
   of God 167  
 finger, omnipotent 151  
   [shaking] 247,256  
 finish(ed) 186,200-1,211,  
 243  
 finite(ness) 51,102,162-3,  
 223,259,266,280  
 finity 169,181  
 fire 78,96,119,142,167,202,  
 255  
   of mesmerism 26  
   of Truth 190  
 fire, fuel to 249  
   internal 2  
 firm(ness) 203,274  
 first 45,127,145,169,172,  
 200,239,245,248,258,261,  
 270  
   and greatest 194  
   -hand 183,196  
   thing 48,162,217  
   train 254  
   woman 165  
 first,(comes) 18,229  
   (& see COMMANDMENT,DAY,  
   ENEMY,READER)  
 First Members 242-3  
 fish(es) 31,125-6,259  
 fists, His 7  
 Fitzpatrick,Lida iii,vii,1,18,  
 28  
 fix(ed) 214,225,251  
 flames 167  
 flee 119,150,190,194,279,  
 282  
 flesh 2,20,30,64,117,139  
   and blood 179  
   and bones 222  
   and devil,evil 69,194,230  
 flesh,circumcision of 5  
   in 9-10,80,126,153,194,  
   270-1  
   lusts of 80  
   out(side)(of) 10,13,271  
   pain and 91  
   sins of 136  
   (& see BORN,MANIFEST{ED},  
   SENSE,SPIRIT)  
 flesh(ly,y) 30,61,137  
 flew,flight x,149,207  
 float(ing) 31,140  
 flock 107,148,226  
 flood(s) 145,240  
 floodtides 227  
 Florence, Italy 171  
 flow 50,63,90,136,146,221  
 flowers 148,259  
 flows 114  
   everywhere 63,208  
   freely 25  
   through 70,210  
 fluids 50  
 F(luno), F.J. 178  
 fly 13,230  
 foemen, starving 118  
 foes 274  
 fold 250,278  
 follow 26,111,120,151,173,  
 180,194-5,197,204,269,274  
   (& see CHRIST)

- followed 26,111,114,128,  
 235,240,245  
 follower(s) 117,144,267  
 following 11,26,160,166,  
 168,240,245,255,276  
 folly 20,26  
 fond 159,274  
 food 7,31,127,257,272  
   and clothing 278  
   and sleep 30  
 food, digest 271  
   disrelish of 46  
   material 10  
   non-assimilation, rejection  
   of 45,269  
 fool(s) 13,15,20,26,30,85,  
 233  
 foolishly 122  
 foolishness 93  
 foot 53,262  
 footsteps 98,134,138,143,  
 164,171,179-80,220,283  
 footwear 253  
 forbid(den) 83,193  
 forbids x,96  
 force viii,ix,93-4,114,150,  
 153,217,233  
   (and) power 67,146,232  
 force, by 72  
   combined 186  
   express 41,232  
   spiritual 139,146  
 forced 37,81,189  
 forces 5,79  
 forearm(ed) ix,190  
 foreign 118,257  
 foresee 108  
 foresight 269  
 forestall 3  
 forever 44,91,164,221-2,  
 229-30,248,265  
 foreword v,ix  
 forgeries vii  
 forget 50,52,82,92,175,201,  
 209,234,250,285  
   duty 49,58  
   ourselves 85  
   teachings 88  
 forget, learn to 98  
   lose and 87  
   made to 41,208,232  
 forgetful 67,232  
 forgetfulness 228  
 forget(s,ting) 196,201,208,  
 258,276  
 forgive 61-2,91,96,115,136,  
 193,221-2  
   enemies 96,171,226  
 forgiven(ess) 53,193,209,  
 219,222,228  
 forgives 62,171  
 forgiving 61  
 forgot(ten) 26,57n,111,138,  
 228,241  
 form 53,153,183,200,203,  
 214,272  
   and structure 281  
   of error 41,79,182,207,232  
   of mesmerism 91  
   of nothingness 163  
   of punishment 257  
 form, deepest 158  
   milder 205  
   severe 239  
   significant 167  
   some other 17  
   subtle 283  
   two in 223  
   unconscious 245  
   (& see EVIL,NEW)  
 formations 222  
 formed 149,263

- formidable 178  
 forms 113,203,214,217,232  
   267,282  
   link 146  
   of beliefs 41,232  
   of error 74  
 forms, changing 45  
 formula(s) x,xiv,xv,57,235,  
   286  
 formulate 77,83  
 formulated x,xiii  
 formulating xii  
 forsake 51,54,176,265  
 forsaken 274  
 forsaking 20,101  
 fortunate 157  
 F(oss),C(aroline) 109  
 foster(ed) ix,106  
 fosters 185  
 fought 238,248  
 found 155,174,181,238,243,  
   245-7,249  
   in Science 151  
   in Truth 284  
   right 224  
 found, cannot be 177  
   will be 154,157  
 found(ing) (i.e.establish)  
   119,164,197  
 foundation, 101,127,132,  
   179,193,226,231  
   good's 229  
   right 224  
   sure 88,218  
 founded on (matter) 133,206  
 Founder 98,159  
   (& see DISCOVERER)  
 fountain(s) 50,146,280  
 fountainhead 178,217  
 fowls of air 191-2  
 fracture 133  
  
*Fragment of a Lost Gospel*  
   14n  
 F(ame),C(aroline) M. 109  
 France 165  
 free 51,118,139,196,230,  
   265,277,283,285  
   and cooperate 80  
   from animal magnetism,  
     errors 65,112  
   from body,cold 60,96  
   in Christ 88  
   love 266  
 free,am,are,is 68,72,253,255  
 forever 36  
 made,make(s) 4,45,101,152  
 must;will be 18,26,32,261  
   set 53,84  
 freed 248,250  
 freedom 10,38,47,90,148-9,  
   187,195,277  
 freedom, brings 25  
   [perfect(ion)] 98,158,226,  
     229  
 freely 25,121,221  
 freer 34,248  
 frees 80,216  
 French Government 165  
 fresh 153-5,259  
 friction 227  
 Friday evening 98  
 friend, 134,149-50,167,220,  
   246-7,254  
   best earthly 52,55  
   dearest 149  
 friendly 149,238,253  
 friends 42,142,146-7,177,  
   197,208,247,266,272  
   and,or foes 74,119,274  
 friendship, 127  
   soul of 272  
   spiritual 85

fright(en) 71,79,135,177,  
 187,229,273  
 frightened 24,86,245  
 frightens 89  
 fruit, 40,56,134,143-4,191,  
 217,219,259  
 ripened 152  
 fruitful 216-7  
 fruition 61,110,185,229  
 fruits 32,193,268  
 Frye, Calvin A. x,xi,20,24  
 112,166,171,178,182,201,  
 239,241-2,245-6,254  
 fulfil(l)(s) 29-30,89,121-2,  
 228,270  
 fulfilled viii,24,46,95,116,  
 137,141,249  
 fulfilling 73,121,181  
 fulfillment 229,233,259  
 full 149,162,215,242,268,  
 275,278-9  
 full(er,est) 139,264  
 ful(l)ness 50,77,97,121,143,  
 214,283  
 fully 151,203,217,229,259,  
 264  
 function(al) v,80,246  
 functioning, ill 246  
 functions, 69,74,233-4,  
 270-1  
 derange 93  
 organs or 79  
 Fund, Church 167  
 fundamentally great 200  
 fundamentals of C.S. 172  
 funeral knell 205  
 furnace 202  
 furnish(es) x,xiv,4,15,23,  
 147,211-2,270  
 furniture 243  
 fuss, old 256

future 142,144,152,210,228,  
 265,279  
 day 157  
 future,  
 in 137,205,251  
 meet 115,139  
 teacher for 155

## G

gabble over 11  
 gain 16,62,115,132,158,  
 180,193,195,210  
 healing 235  
 Love 127  
 selfhood 29,221  
 speed xiv  
 gained 18,49,134,148,178,  
 181,235,270,275  
 by argument 72,114  
 by waiting 147  
 reward 169  
 (& see GREAT,UNDER-  
 STANDING)  
 gaining 103,163,220  
 G(ale),F(rank) W. 127  
 gall, wormwood 248  
 gang 35  
 garment(s) 27,157,209,221,  
 244,276  
 of shame 14n  
 gas xiv,84  
 gate 120,133,241,244  
 gates 53,55,192-3,198  
 gather 153,208  
 gathered 31,127,147,174,  
 242,264,273,280  
 gathering 83,193  
 gave 24,60,75,165-6,169,  
 201,247-8  
 comfort 213



- cross,ring 167,240  
 dominion 7,16,283  
 so much 37,196  
 up 11,13,22  
 gems 154  
 generation(s) 219,279  
 Genesis 154  
 genital 132  
 Gentiles 195  
 gentle 5-6,170  
 gentleman 239  
 gentleness 80,203  
 gently 19,120,195,233  
 genuine vii,195  
   C.St(s) 156,159  
 geometric 173  
 George (brother) 17  
 George (husband) 22n  
 German 166,168  
 get(ting) 163,180  
   along 182  
   away 43,175  
   into,through 179,214  
   out 12,138-9,153,176,185,  
   215,251,258,282  
   rid 22,139,200  
   up 239-40,259  
 Gethsemane 182,215,279  
 g,Ghost, 223  
   Holy 195,208,235,271  
 gift 121,159,167,226  
   of God 169  
 G(ilman),J(ames) F. 109  
 girl 2,240  
 give 1,24,57,60-2,64,168,  
   206,208,225,249,255,267,  
   281,285  
   answer 197  
   comfort,rest 132,194  
   in 41,232  
   life 215,222,268,274  
   love 116,126,134  
   masterstroke 15  
   me,thee 30,61,75,125  
   out 33,213,252  
   reward 137  
   success 47  
   treatments 87  
   up 32-3,200,227,229,231,  
   248,277  
   victory 47,167  
   warning 181  
 given 17,30,42,143,152,  
   172-3,195,247,275  
   up 18-9,27  
 given, Truth is 151  
 gives 17,60,73,134,227,229,  
   233,266,285  
   abundance 60,116  
   life 92  
   out 234  
 gives,will give,  
   God 22,41,56,136,226  
   Principle 226  
 giving 17-8,33,62,107,156,  
   213,235  
   line upon line 127  
   up 14,32,197  
   (& see EXPERIENCE,POWER,  
   THANKS,WISDOM)  
 giving, eternal 81,97  
 glad 50,106,110,112,158,  
   273  
   throng 133  
 gladness 115,208  
 glamor(ed) 39,74,114,233  
 glass(y) 153,239  
 glimpse(s) 147,200  
 glist(en,er) 53,155  
 gloom 126  
 glories, 148  
   of God,Truth 156,158

- glorification 221  
 glorified 20  
 glorious 111,121,152,154,  
 220,225  
 glory 11,24,61,110,117-8,  
 154,203,275  
 of strife 138  
 [of,to God] 30,119,154,246  
 glory,weight of 31,134,136  
 glorying 143  
 Glover and Baker 24  
 Glover (Eddy), Mrs. 24,170,  
 247  
 Glover, Major 22n  
 go(es,ing) 60,158,277  
 about,among 248,263  
 ahead,before 240,268  
 along 242,251  
 and do 207  
 away,beyond 189-90  
 back 58,201,207,211  
 down 41,55,232  
 forth 139,228  
 forward 260  
 from 272  
 in,on 181,184,192,195,212,  
 239-40,263,286  
 out 36,138,171,239-40,244  
 through 20-1,258,263  
 up 126,240  
 go, entitled to 184  
 let 196,246  
 goal of Science xiv  
 goats 22  
**God** (some pages of fre-  
 quent references) 150-1,  
 158-61,165,169,177,180-  
 2,189-99,212,219,234-6,  
 241,264-79,285  
**God** (selective list)  
 and mammon 95,176  
 and,not,or man x,83-4,90,  
 93,100-1,130,161,168,211,  
 226,281  
 (& see GOD,MAN OF)  
 as Spirit 154  
 [being] 158,162  
 controls 41,46  
 displeased 139  
 good 49,275,281,283  
 governs (see GOD GOVERNS)  
 grant 136,273  
 loves (you) 18,24,56,166,  
 182,211  
 makes me 178  
 sends rain 5  
 with us,you 238,270  
**God**, character of 93  
 departure from 180  
 fear 169  
 go to 21,112  
 hold to,with 5,25-6  
 [idea (of)] 1-2,64,70,88,  
 108,126,191,211,225  
 (& see GOD'S IDEA)  
 in,on 9,10,12,186,221,261,  
 285  
 know 196  
 [law] (see GOD'S LAW)  
 living 115  
 man of 26,64,191  
 near to 186  
 omnipresence of 142  
 one 30-1  
 person of 125  
 possible to 41  
 turn to 13  
 ways of 112 (& see GOD'S  
 WAYS)  
 (& see ALONE,BLESS,IMAGE,  
 LIFE,LOVE,MIND,NATURE,  
 PRAISE,STAND,WANTS,&c)

- God's (His, of God, Thy)  
 approval, blessing x  
 care 63,130,212,220,227  
 c, Cause 52,269  
 child 49,63,66,71-2,81,91,  
 94,115,136,138-9,144,158,  
 208,210,216,228-9,265,  
 275  
 children 39,47,70,74,  
 76-7,225,228,231,233  
 creation(s) 128,134,216,224  
 dominion 71,228  
 explanation 286  
 face 9,33,126,274  
 government 5,65,71,192,  
 198,228  
 grace(s) 114,265  
 grooves 148  
 hand(s) 7,196,213  
 high tides 116  
 idea(s) 62,65,70-1,83,  
 100-1,211-2,222,225,228  
 233,235,273,277  
 keeping 264  
 law 43,66-7,78,84,102,175,  
 186,193,208,218,228,  
 231-2,234-6,284  
 is only law 191  
 life-sustaining 231  
 law, accentuate 88  
 demonstrated 195  
 deviate from 25  
 no law but 25,82  
 obey, trust 77,236  
 reverse 47,79  
 laws 28,32,38,66,71,228  
 love 134,136,212  
 nearness 159  
 omnipotence 142,148,191,  
 232  
 opportunity 194,202  
 plan(s) 79,94,221  
 [power] 43,48,95-6,113,  
 124,175,179,189,194,204,  
 228,268  
 servant 137,205  
 side, supply 173,226  
 thought(s) 264,268  
 time, truth 213,285  
 voice ix,151,172,196,281  
 way(s) 47,112,134,246,250,  
 258  
 will 49,56,68,78,80,89,  
 95-6,117,179,189,228,269  
 work 90,187,279  
 (& see ALLNESS,EYE,IMAGE,  
 KINGDOM,NAME,PRESENCE,  
 PURPOSE,WORD)  
 God-given 90,265  
 God governs 5-7,39,44,74,  
 173,231,268  
 all 12,52,65,76,80,198  
 all acts, functions, we do 41,  
 56,69  
 elements, weather 201  
 every member 64  
 home 68  
 us 35,182  
 God governs, know 222  
 God-happiness, God-health,  
 God-praise 95  
 God is all, All, All-in-all  
 (references in Divinity  
 Course, Watches, Prayers,  
 Arguments) 5-6,10,12,  
 20-1,25,28,31,38,46,54,  
 58,63,65,72-4,77,87-8,  
 92,96,99  
 (other references) 111,  
 126-7,135-6,183,190-3,  
 197-8,210,217,258,268-9,  
 272,282,285

- godless 70,286  
 Godliness 193  
 God-reflected self 95  
 gods 11,18-9,97,123,169  
 gold(en) 154-6,195,215,225  
 Golden Rule 203,208  
**g, Good** 50,98,101,108,147,  
 159,162,169,177,182,184,  
 214,225,229,255,266,274  
 and eternal,perfect 70,226  
 and faithful,true 110  
 and peaceful 11  
 and Truth vi  
 controls 41  
 effect(s) viii,105  
 for none 140  
 impulse 220  
 is a,All 10,45,220  
 is ever-present 77  
 is Love 127  
 is omnipotent 36  
 is supreme 39,45  
 man,woman 51,122  
 report 30  
 talk with devil 201  
 we,you do 37,139  
 will 119  
**g, Good,**  
 all unlike 136  
 anything 223  
 be 67,220,276  
 do(es),done 39,41,102,115,  
 149,188,220,236  
 doing 43,99,102,111,127,  
 229,231,234,236  
 God (is) 158,198,279  
 modes of 77  
 more,most 77,110  
 no 164,213  
 our 35  
 really 259  
 reflect 186  
 seeming 135  
 tangibly 138  
 to(wards) 51,278  
 (& see ACCOMPLISHMENT,  
 AMOUNT,EVIL,GOVERNS,  
 LAW,OMNIPRESENT,PURE,  
 REALITY,SUBSTANCE,  
 THOUGHTS,TRUE,&c)  
 goodbye 241,274  
 goodness 65,80,139,147,  
 157,212,228,278  
**g, Gospel** 165,193-4  
 of Christ 275  
 of Promise 50  
 (of St.John) 29,156  
 gospel, law and 138  
 got out,up 240,258  
 gout 132  
 govern 42,48,74,135,220,  
 265,268,271-2  
 all desires 61,125  
 man(kind) 64,72,83  
 motives 37,96  
 thoughts 47,129  
 govern, enter and xi  
 Mind must 187  
 thought will 89  
 governed 12,38-9,42,71,83,  
 130,272,282  
 by God,Love,Truth 44,78,  
 80,84,89,271  
 by nerves 77  
 governing 46  
 and controlling 77  
 government(s), 5,57,59,75,  
 118,203  
 divine 44,79,168,184  
 governor 78  
 governs 21,68,89,160,265,  
 284

- all 54,84,91  
 every event 64  
 fate 130  
**governs, Good** 45,89  
   Love 35,46  
   m,Mind v,44,53,70,88,91,  
   126,187-8,271,280  
   Principle 66,118  
   (& see GOD GOVERNS)  
**grace** 52,60,64,68,92,121,  
 127,185,272  
   (& see WISDOM)  
**grace,[God of]** 62,107,120  
 radiant 156  
**graces** 114  
   of C.S. 108,234  
   of Spirit 49,275  
**gracious** 74,173  
**graduate** 114  
**Gragg, Eldora** 183,254  
**grammar(s), grammatical**  
 153,271  
**grandfather** 242  
**grappling** 108  
**grasp(ed)** 10,92,103,143,  
 156,162-3,259  
**grass** 262  
**grateful** 235  
**gratify curiosity** 157  
**gratitude v,**148,207,221,  
 241,274  
**grave(s),** 98,115,117-8,204,  
 246,270  
 dig 146  
**great(er)** 28,55,120,178,194,  
 203,230,265  
 [control] lesser 187,199  
 expense,loss 262,275  
 gain 134,156,275  
 glory,light 117,184  
 man 165  
 mistake 91,113  
 source 147  
   (& see INTEREST)  
**greatest** 136,168,250  
   advance 156  
   blessing 222  
   crimes 149  
   evil,good 76,135  
   feeling 201  
   lie 233  
   provocation 221  
**greed** 50,273  
**Greek, religion of** 30  
**greet(ing)** 238,273  
**grew** 134  
**grief** 54,93,115,134,256,  
 262,265  
**griev(ed,ing)** 49,256  
**ground** 103,191-2,202  
**group** 200,246,265  
**grow(n)** 61,69,92,99,109-  
 11,184,191  
 calm 116  
 old,up 185,200  
 side by side 94  
 together 127  
**growing** 89,91,121,127,143,  
 151,193,282  
   away,out 106,233  
**grows** 150,185  
**growth** 72,99,114,164,185,  
 200,214,225,259  
 in (C.S.) 55,157  
**growth, mental** 229  
 outcome of 227  
 wait for 184  
   (& see SPIRITUAL)  
**growths** 65,143  
**guard(ed)** 12-3,39,47,104,  
 108,160,216,280  
**guard, off** 179

on 19,35,251  
stand 88  
guards 86,136  
guest 202  
guidance 10,79,129,131,159  
guide(s) xiv,56,67,155,160,  
205,229,232  
and guardian 65,198  
guided, x,38,173,197  
divinely viii  
guiding 138,266  
guilt(y) 62,150,221  
before God 150  
gullet, diseased 46  
Gyger, Caroline F. vii

## H

habit(s) 116,144  
habitation 138,226  
hair on head 11  
half(way) 218,247  
h, Hall, 23,248  
C.S. 167  
H(all), L(ydia) 96,183,  
254-6  
hallucinations 83  
hammer, trip 74  
hammer(ing,s) 267  
hand 14,111,144,149,166,  
196,225,252,256  
hand(s),  
at 173,195,204,276  
cutting off 11  
Divine 167  
God's, His, Thy 89,221,275,  
283  
in(lines of) 156,199  
man's 116,192  
stretch forth 190  
(& see RIGHT)

handle iv,81,90,132,136,  
191,197,212,260  
claim(s) iii,77,102,187,235  
electricity 54  
malpractice 200  
(M.)A.M. 86,98,151,189,  
198,209-10,225,249-50,  
285  
mesmerism 251,276  
poison 84  
serpent 8,37,90,102,188,  
212,259  
specifically 93  
weather 2-3,30,83  
handle, simply 229  
what to 67  
handled x,12,53,90,124,  
190,206,254  
handles 54  
A.M. 210  
handling 104,248,250  
[error] 81,255,266  
serpents 108  
weather xi  
(& see CASE, DEATH, ERROR,  
FEAR)  
hands 28,53,93,108,139,  
192,225,244,249-50,254-5  
of way-shower 23  
hands, clapped 258  
clean 130,132,282  
my 93,183  
[shake] 238-9  
Hanna, C(amilia) C. 110  
S(eptimus) J. 109,183  
happen 282  
happier 86  
happiness 51,63,71,132,159,  
231,282-3  
(and) success 51,88  
or joy 85

- happy 29,63,68,84,91,110,  
 157,231,238,254,258,275,  
 278  
 without companion 86  
 hard(er) 50,112,117,127,  
 239,258  
 hardened 97  
**harm** 16,20,37,43,57,71,  
 111,129,131,161  
 health 141  
 innocent 91  
 man 205  
 me 69,74,78,97,117,136,  
 200,274  
**harm,can,cannot** 37,39,44,  
 99,189,200,228-9,235,251  
 intent to xiii  
 more 228  
 no 50,239-40  
 (& see POWER)  
 harmed 22,186  
 harming 84,99,161,233  
 myself 64  
 harmless(ly) 108,183  
 harmonious 3,7-8,68,145,  
 180,226,232,234,261,271,  
 279  
 [action,activity] 21,66,231,  
 269  
 and Christian 164  
 being 148,271  
 mentally 230  
 thought 144  
 harmoniously 7,21,71,228,  
 272  
 harmonize(s) 191,220  
**harmony** 26,31,56,78,102,  
 133,144,186,188,217,254,  
 284  
 and dominion 64  
 (and) health 44,63,70,172,  
 232,283  
 of being 72,218,233  
 of (body) 102,189  
 of Life and Love 94  
 of Soul 67  
 unity,equality 93  
**harmony, business** 227  
 express,realize 4,7  
 immortal 40,219,227  
 praying for 32  
 rest and 279  
 (& see HEAVEN,LAW,REIGN)  
 harp 134  
 Harrington, J.B. 167  
 harvest 148,204  
 (& see READY)  
 hashish 48  
 (& see MORPHINE)  
 haste to come 137  
 hat 241,262  
**hate** 28,44-5,56,65,100,181,  
 220,225,236  
 against Love 25  
 and envy 85,125  
 (and) lust 38,94,101,284  
 (and) malice 42,158  
 claims 210  
 father and mother 20  
 (MBE) 86-7  
**hate, master of** 42  
 nothing to 209  
 overcome by 39  
**hate(d,s)** 141,220  
 of earth 128  
**hatred** 8,65,84,99,149,158,  
 202,204,208,235,267,283  
 of,against (MBE) 43,233  
 of Truth 81  
 (& see BELIEF,CAUSE,HUMAN,  
 NO,REBOUND)  
 Hawthorne rooms 170-1

head

head 42,68,148,199,242,  
259,278-80

[(before) heart] 112,138,  
233

cut off 13,209

wobbled 245

head, anointeth 202

inflammation of 72

overthrow 171

headed 259

heal 125,176-7,227-8,236,  
240,247,257,260

case 15,269

disease 23,32,82,132,222-3,  
246

in Science 91

mankind xi

sick 12,41,86,159,195,215,  
259

sin (and death) 31,94,99,  
246

with word 19

without teaching 188

heal, can 269

cannot,do not 9,18,36,38-9,  
77,85-6,94,113,202,273

(could,would) not 91,243,  
270

fitted to 102,139,189

(& see FAITH,INSTANTLY)

healed 15,166,201,207,  
209,224,236,239-45,247

of blindness 269

sick 108,257

healed,

not be(ing) 236,259-60

scientifically 49

to be 110,179,191

(would) be 185,234

healer 115,158,177

in C.S. 137,140

60

healer, God is 91

one and only 50

teacher and 128

healers 107,139,225

healing 38,53,73,94,102,  
114,127,165,237,242,252,  
268

and quackery 3

disease,sick,sinful,sinning

45,49,55,118-9,122,135,  
137,168,227

force 71

in Truth,Love 54

of nations 221

patient 9,188

sick(ness)(and sin{s}) 13,  
22,52,142,196-7,215

healing, complete 243

delay 246

do(es),doing,did 17,21,23,  
122,229,252,277

glory of 203

in,through 3-4,9,28,252,  
258,270,279

instantaneous 180,235,272

metaphysical 124

method of 164

need 232

not (really) 190

practice of 151

rule for 41

Truth 101

(& see ALL,GAIN,HINDER,  
PREVENT,POWER,SEE,WISDOM)

Healing and Teaching 154,  
285

heals 9,35,54,82,101,190,  
229,270

sick,sin(ful,ner) xiv,40,109,  
215,219

heals, Christ 115



- God, He 90, 113  
 Love which 143  
 Mind really 87  
**health** 10, 26, 38, 59, 78, 88,  
 141, 173, 211, 231, 246-7,  
 251, 259  
 (and) holiness 40-1, 48, 63,  
 111, 219  
 in God, matter 12, 177  
 (life, strength) 77, 80  
 or progress 57  
 or sickness 70  
**health, all is** 282  
 better 35  
 divine 29, 221  
 fruit of 40  
 in 68, 87, 118, 135  
 law(s) of 33, 66, 112  
 moral and physical 72, 215  
 perfect 84  
 (& see BELIEF, HARMONY, LIFE,  
 SOURCE)  
 healthful 98  
 health-giving 42  
 healthier 45, 184  
 healthy 63, 68, 75  
 hear v, 32, 34, 42, 54, 120-1,  
 167, 206, 252  
 (a.m.) argue 77  
 tone, whisper 204, 215  
 voice 61, 188, 196  
 wind 59  
 hear, begin to 178  
 pleased to 127, 132  
 refuse to 136  
 shall, will 116, 187, 207, 268  
 heard in land 192  
 in public 52  
 heard, ix, 153, 224, 239-42,  
 249, 254, 258, 264, 277  
 chariot wheels 209  
 never before 215  
 no longer 151  
 hearer, original iii  
 hearest 285  
 hearing v, 1, 194, 211-2, 222,  
 261  
 hears 138, 199  
**heart** 92, 106, 112, 116, 143,  
 157, 164, 166, 171, 204, 236,  
 275-6  
 answers 138  
 failure, palpitation, trouble  
 74, 93, 138  
 greets 130, 282  
 of Christ 16  
 of man 264  
 of stone 238  
 (searched) 64, 160, 191  
 [speak] 167, 208  
 stays young 185  
**heart, affect** 74  
 all, whole 100-1, 173  
 circumcision of 5  
 dear, good, honest, perfect  
 137, 139, 169, 231  
 fainting, overburdened,  
 slow, struggling, tired 74,  
 138, 143, 224, 279  
 hard(en, ness) 93, 219  
 (love) in 7, 124, 143, 171,  
 214, 234  
 material 69, 223, 233  
 my 116, 130, 134, 136, 273  
 pierced, stab 120, 149  
 your 53, 61, 115, 172, 262  
**hearts**, 53, 61, 127, 144, 149,  
 160, 253, 275  
 all 130  
 unsound 74  
 (& see DISEASE, HUMAN, PURE,  
 REACH)

- heat(ed) 148,192,202  
 heathen 209  
**h, Heaven** 26,47,60,160,  
 179-80,195,209,218-20,  
 230,252  
 here 98  
 (is) Love 108,181  
 within 68,193  
**h, Heaven**, bread of 50,196  
 earth is 43,60,189  
 (health),harmony 47,123,  
 138,202  
 in(to) 17-8,43,89,93,111-2,  
 175-6,184,189,234,236  
 to 34-5,123,130  
 (& see KINGDOM,SENSE)  
 heavenly 145  
 (& see FATHER)  
 heavens 57,225  
 heavy 134  
 Hebrew Commandment,  
 Decalogue 122,184  
 Hebrew(s), 156  
 religion of 30  
 height, 110-1  
 measure 9  
 (& see CALVARY)  
 held back 162  
 out 244  
 hell 181,184,193,208,283  
**help** 8,32,38,73-4,105,120,  
 123,168,176,184-5,195,  
 209,240,243,249  
 another,others 23,175,264  
 make,out 14,254  
 me,myself 5,81,94,127,236,  
 244  
 mortal mind 204  
 our,your Leader 41,45,47  
 ourselves 264  
 poor cripple 24  
 themselves 53,95  
 to comfort 136  
 to dispel 225  
 to see 157  
 you,yoursel(f,ves) 39,43,  
 47-8,84,99,113,182,191,  
 202,233,269  
**help**, all 68  
 (call) for 99,187,224  
 can,cannot 8,19,82,85-7,  
 135,138  
 divine xi  
 ever-present 45,169,266  
 offer no 118  
 ready to 11  
 (& see CLAIMS,NEED,OTHERS,  
 TRYING)  
 help(ed,s), 9,28,82,99,127,  
 214,240  
 God 63,95  
 helper(s) vii,53  
 helping 5,123,137,184,218  
 helpless(ness) 13,15,70,86,  
 143,148,218  
 automaton 146  
 hemlock 183  
 heredity 25,45,66,90  
 heritage 231,265  
 hermaphrodite 94  
 hid(den) 52,64,76,143,148,  
 178  
 hide 3,69,84,112,115,139,  
 150,216,276  
 t,Truth 117,173,179,274  
 hide(s), 109  
 can(not) 29,74,76-7,179,  
 283  
 hiding head 148  
 high 106,225  
 High, Most 88,116  
**higher** 3,8,108,145,156,178,

- 194,202,207,218,275-6  
 ground 157  
 power,understanding 15,  
 185,190  
**higher,**  
 gone 253  
 mounted 152,154  
 progressively 200  
**highest** 8,195,216,281  
 aspect 107  
 plane 166  
 teaching 253  
 (& see **HOLIER,RISE,SENSE,**  
**WAY**)  
 hill 52  
 H(ill),C(alvin) H. vii,96  
 hinder 45,48,71,74,178,204,  
 221,227,278  
 healing 47,49,275  
 progress (in C.S.) 78,95,  
 176,205  
 success 75,206  
 Truth 52  
 work in,of C.S. 78,84  
 (& see **THOUGHTS**)  
 hinder(ed,ing) 37,202  
 hinders 32,133,182  
 hindrance(s) 119,149,226  
 Hindu Vedas 165  
 hints 155,233  
 hire(d) 19,57,113,262  
 hireling 24  
 His (see **GOD's**)  
 hisses at heel 52  
 historic 157  
 Historical Sketch 257  
 history, 30,44,66,114,120,  
 128,214  
 [Christian] 54,137  
 (MBE's) 24-5,251  
 History, Genealogical and  
 Family 165  
 hoe potatoes 257  
 hold 17,34,40,56,74-5,139,  
 142,207,214,228,239  
 back,over 70,225  
 fort,ground 55,68  
 guiltless 150  
 in bondage 96  
 [power] 90,224  
 steadfastly 93,231,278  
 to,with God,good 32,36,  
 197,278  
 true iv  
 hold, lay 187,195  
 take(n) 61,221  
 holding 23,180-1,234,246,  
 278  
 anything unlovely 64  
 holds 48,90,155,214,265,  
 277  
 holier, higher (and) 30,45,  
 89,247  
 h,Holiness 45,80,116  
 (& see **BEAUTY,HEALTH**)  
 h,Holy 24,51,121,174,195,  
 283  
 City,Spirit 189,192  
 week 129  
 home,111,116,145,195,235,  
 241-3,246,255  
 at (your) 102,122,168,171,  
 182,189,252,255  
 love of 234  
 my,our 64,67,165,216,221,  
 225-6  
 (our Leader's) iii,iv,vii,xv,  
 173,250,256,263,280  
 homes 119,216  
 honest(ly) 101,110,169,182,  
 195,206,213  
 honesty 121,229,283

- honor(ing) xi,20,100-1,122,  
 204,220,279  
 honor(ed,eth) 111,165-6,220  
 hope(s) (noun) x,118,126,  
 132,137,148,160,175,215,  
 228  
 hope(d)(vb) 50,116-7,122,  
 224,273n,274  
 hopeless(ness) 40,114,233  
 horoscope 45,199  
 horse iv,242,246  
 hostility 157  
 hot(ter) 202  
   sunny day xii  
 hour x,26,56,108,113,141,  
 160,202,233,236,251,285  
   of deliverance 53  
   of demonstration 221  
   of lie 89  
   of temptation 54  
 hour, each 64  
   every 6,41,45,53-5,73,84-5,  
   124,196,251,272,280  
   fifty miles an xi  
   half 41,62,74,120,240,249,  
   252  
   need of 54,56  
   one,an ix,xi,4,74,169,191,  
   241,249,255  
   stroke of 284  
   that,this 39,45,52,55,117,  
   247,250  
 hourly 35,72,108,114,116,  
 143  
 hours, iv,59,138  
   awful 143  
   four 69  
   two 36,48,250  
 house(s) 12,24,49,90,92,  
 138,202,236,240-1,246,  
 251  
   burned 167  
   (Pleasant View) 40-1,45-6,  
   54,63,96,182,208  
   house,  
   against 108,229  
   (a)round,upon 176,196,198  
   buy,lease 169,170  
   in(to) 12,24,225  
   own 165  
   shook 239  
   (& see MAN)  
 HOUSE BEAUTIFUL 254  
 household xi,54,56,63-4,68,  
 102,158,168,200,250,261,  
 285 (& see MEMBERS)  
 housetop(s) 10,12,53,150,  
 205  
 human xii,xiv,156,158,160,  
 162-3,168,177,207,259,  
 265  
   affections 223  
   and divine 188  
   assertion 284  
   character 147,215  
   concept 27  
   consciousness xi,163,207  
   215,233,261,268  
   designs 126  
   desire 219  
   estimate v  
   executioner 151  
   hate,hatred 49,72,210,234  
   heart(s) 23,52,114,147-8,  
   274  
   justice 150-1  
   law(s) 150,162  
   love 270  
   mind (see below)  
   nature 165,169,226  
   opinions,theories,under-  
   standing 80,90,121

- reason(ing) 163,264,270,  
 285  
 suggestion 220  
 thought 65,118,162,198-9,  
 217  
 will 5,15,49,62,80,96,173,  
 219,231,234  
 zeal 61  
**human**, above 14  
 becoming 193  
 experience 210  
 not 102  
 (& see ASSOCIATES,BELIEF,  
 LIFE,NEED,SENSE,UNDER-  
 STANDING)  
 human mind, 90,151  
 meddlesomeness of 77  
 so-called xv,64  
 trained viii  
 humane 141,165,168  
 humanity 138,197,214,279  
 humanize 102  
 humanly ix,162-3  
 humble 66-7,143,276  
 acknowledgment xiii  
 purpose 220  
 humbled 64,191  
 humbleness 190  
 humbly 161  
 humdrum 185  
 humility, 10,37,147,160,199  
 208,220,236  
 feeling of 201  
 hundred(s) 150,285  
 hundredfold 223  
 hunger,hungry 115,227  
 hurry(ing) 74,207  
 hurt, 37,43-6,82,84,131,139,  
 152,243,273  
 can,could (not) 35,59,72,  
 81,223  
 has,was not 88,127  
 (& see TRYING)  
 hurting 64,111  
 husband 22,32-3,114,121-4,  
 133-4,243,275,281  
 hygiene 114,283  
 hymn(al) 123,174,263  
 hypnotic(ally) 38,79,85,207,  
 283  
 hypnotism 17,38-40,43,47,  
 57,79,177,223  
 and (M.)A.M. 38,85,266  
 [mesmerism,(electro-  
 magnetism,theosophy)] 3,  
 38,53,67,84,90-1,266,286  
 or mental malpractice 69  
 hypnotism,malicious 74,82  
 hypnotist(s) xii,37,46,82,  
 269  
 hypnotize 81,97,283  
 hypnotized 39,111,269  
 hypocrisy 283  
 hypocrites 20,30  
 hypocritical 181  
 hypodermis 68
- I
- I 28-9,64,71,102,187,191-2,  
 212,221,238,272,283  
 I am,AM 51,60-1,68,87,98,  
 148,193,198,204-5,210,  
 232,243,247,252,267  
 I CAN 205,212  
 ices,icy xii,259  
**idea** 26,65,76,117,149,151-  
 2,162-3,171,203,225,265  
 on earth 109  
 (or) Christ 61,119,125  
**idea**, compound 268  
 infinite 281

- Love's, Mind's 60, 221  
 mortal 193  
 perfect 224  
 (& see GOD, RIGHT, SPIRITUAL,  
 TRUE)  
 ideal(s) 103, 124, 136, 219  
 ideas, 82, 126, 148, 162, 206,  
 217, 268-9  
 new, same 154, 229  
 spiritual 200  
 identical 206  
 identification 223  
 identity 81, 142, 214-5, 284  
 ideology 165  
 idiocy, idiotic 8, 164  
 idle 21, 156, 216  
 idolators 169  
 idolatry 219, 286  
 idols 33, 229  
 ignorance 75, 103, 179, 187-8,  
 216, 280, 283  
 ignorant(ly) 31, 117, 151, 202  
 (or) malicious(ly) 43, 63, 69,  
 77, 260, 265-6, 280  
 submission 148  
 ill, 160, 186, 240, 260  
 physical, moral 219  
 taken 59  
 illuminates 128  
 illumination 131  
 illumine 62, 107, 127  
 illumined 132, 167, 243  
 illumines 167, 213  
 illusion 12, 38, 48, 73, 80, 146,  
 210, 233  
 of poverty 50  
 illusion, dispel 225  
 such 111, 179  
 illusions 47, 67, 221, 267  
 illustrate 16, 129, 257  
 illustrate(d,s) 20, 100, 159,  
 181, 230  
 illustration(s) 66, 153, 187,  
 251, 286  
 image 101-2, 149, 154, 186,  
 200, 264, 272, 275  
 of mind 180  
 image, God's, His(own) 85,  
 227, 271, 283  
 image and likeness of God  
 2, 36, 59, 149, 215, 271  
 (& see below)  
 of infinity 221  
 image and likeness, God's  
 66, 71, 137, 158, 231, 265  
 His 50, 67, 80, 144, 154, 180,  
 206, 211, 221  
 imagination, 193  
 human 270  
 stretch of 153  
 vivid 132  
 immediate xiii, 67, 88, 127,  
 235, 269, 273  
 immediately 112, 134, 181,  
 246, 253-5  
 immoral(ity) 214, 243  
 conduct 242  
 immortal 8, 27, 63, 116, 123,  
 126, 161, 278-9  
 man, youth (is) 69, 222, 274,  
 283  
 (& see HARMONY, MIND)  
 immortal(ity, ze) 29, 40, 78,  
 111, 123, 129, 184, 186, 272,  
 283  
 immune 79, 207  
 impel(ling) 217  
 mind 77  
 imperfect 232  
 imperfection 187, 214  
 impersonal 29, 103, 152-3,  
 235, 271, 273

- impersonalize God 129  
 impersonation 129  
 importance v,23,121-2,  
 250-1,281  
 important 90,102,116,129,  
 177,188,209,224,257,278  
 for Truth 217  
 impossible 105,123,146  
 impossibilities 116  
 impotent(ce,t) 36,283  
 impoverished 49,60,226  
 impress(ed,ion) 147,179,  
 203,281  
 imprisoned 153  
 improve 87,140,199  
 improve(d,ment) 154,194,  
 246,270  
 impugn 154  
 impulse(s) 166,220  
 of Mind 160  
 to demonstrate ix  
 impulses, fresh 153  
 impure 46,67,270,273  
 impurities 227,232  
 inability 42  
 inaccuracy vii  
 inaction 42,67,92,177,187,  
 204,269  
 inactive 81,226  
 inadequacy viii,162  
 inadequate viii,114,155  
 inaudible 148  
 in-breathing 48  
 incisiveness xii  
 includ(e,ing) 7,49,57,95,  
 161,218,223,232-3,265,  
 280,282  
 include(d,s) 75,121,172,174,  
 231-2,249,264,268  
 inclusion 213  
 income 162,221,235  
 (& see SOURCE)  
 incoming 162  
 incomplete 45,152  
 inconsistent 7  
 incorporeal 102  
 incorrect 23  
 increase 163,178  
 increased 81,162  
 increases 73,142,281  
 increasing 229  
 inculcates 62  
 independen(ce,t) 118,146,  
 161-2,282  
 independently 162  
 i,Index 155,171  
 India stock iv  
 indicate(d,s) iii,ix,xi,132,  
 173,281  
 indication 3,281  
 indications 139  
 indicators 157  
 indigent 167  
 indignation, 178,256  
 righteous 182  
 indiscriminating 151  
 individual (adj) v,122,146,  
 149,157,208,216,268,283  
 freedom 234  
 idea 225  
 individual (noun),100-2,  
 135-6,149,169,212,224,  
 229-30,242-3  
 any, every 75,224,251  
 real 100-1  
 individuality, 65,98,103,  
 135,189,223,233,271  
 my 16,42  
 true 29  
 individualiz(e,ing) 26,92,  
 172  
 individualized 82

- individually 59,147,155,183  
 individuals v,63,95,151,259  
 indulge(nce) 120,132  
 industry 75,147  
 infallible vii  
 infancy 239  
 infant 105,271  
 infatuation, strange 50  
 infecti(on,ous) 46,93  
**infinite** 51,63,66,97,111,  
 129,144,162,213-5,233,  
 271,275  
 grandeur 65  
 manifestation 222,274  
 Mind, Spirit, Truth 19,38,65,  
 70,78,102,146,183,214,  
 223,229  
 personal(ity) 102,261,271  
 plenty, riches 50,68  
 power, tasks 172-3  
**infinite, eternal** 177  
 (God, Good) is 33,96,177,  
 221,228,258,297  
 indestructible 70  
 perfect 80,96  
 (& see IDEA, LAW, LIFE, LIVE,  
 LOVE)  
 infinitely 229,264  
 infinity 78,169,218,221,225,  
 230,232  
 inflames 267  
 inflammation 71-2,132,210,  
 232 (& see FEAR)  
**influence(s)** 65-6,76,89,135,  
 137,148,190,199,209,218,  
 278  
 me, you 222,266  
**influence(s),**  
 counteracting, lying 131,277  
 malicious 91  
 poisonous 94  
 soporific 72  
 unseen mental 81  
 (& see A.M., EVIL, POWER,  
 SECRET)  
 influencing 128  
 influx 61  
 informed 108,245  
 ingratitude 90,222  
 inhabit 225  
 inherit(ance) 80,117,211,  
 226-8,260  
 iniquity 11,108,229  
 injected 183  
 injur(e,y) 136,149,152,171,  
 203,205  
 injuries 221  
 injustice 90,222  
 ink, (waterproof) iv  
 innocence 14n,204,268  
 innocent 62,91  
 inoculate 269  
 inoculation 277  
 insanity 67,241  
 inscription 172  
 insist(ent,s) vii,217  
 inspiration 30,73,120,144,  
 153  
 of Truth 227  
 inspire(d) xiv,108,153,185,  
 273  
 instance 269,271  
 instant 64,153,191,197,227,  
 249  
 instantaneous(ly) 94,144,  
 170,180,182,235,257,272,  
 284-5  
 instantly, 162,176,226,231,  
 243,263  
 heals 229,268  
 (& see DESTROY)  
 institution 119



- instruct(ing) xii,118,123,  
 151,153,218  
 instructed ix,61,112,151,285  
 instruction(s) iii-v,ix,xiii,  
 55,155-6,201,255,264,269,  
 285  
 instruct(ional,or) 47,87,98,  
 231  
 instrument, mere 213  
 insufficiency 77,284  
 intact 36,48,121  
 intellect 132,143  
 intellectual 165  
   disqualification 208  
 intellectually 258  
 intelligence, ix,60,75,77,88,  
 147,180,195,205,219,267  
   divine ix,195,207,227,272,  
   283-4  
   life and 33,78,161  
   power (and,of,or) xiii,69,  
   71,92,117,195,227,229,274  
   substance (and,or) 22,25,  
   27,33,69,89,117,186,195,  
   274  
   (& see NO,ONLY)  
 intelligent 217,229  
 intend(ed) 19,155-6  
 intends to slay 135  
 intent 110,148,151  
 intention 75,204,239  
 intentionally 266  
 interest, vii,142,154-5,267  
   great 132,170  
 interested 30  
 interesting 118,131,133,167,  
 245-6  
   details iii  
   story iv,xi  
 interests 66  
   of Truth,Cause 83  
   interfere 5,65,67,94,102,  
   280,282  
   interfere(d) with 67,79,83,  
   124,184,186,195,198,232,  
   240,243,260,266,268  
   interfering 252  
   International Conciliation  
   166  
   interpret 209,217  
   interpretation(s) 33,126,165,  
   168,213,232  
   interruption(s) 50,226  
   interval(s) 17,34  
   interview 123  
   (MBE) 203,256,262  
   intimate 156  
   intolerable 261  
   introduced 183  
   introducing 28  
   introduction vii,270  
   intuition 222,261  
   invalids 119  
   invariableness 108  
   invariably 153,181  
   inverted 49,101-2,186,219  
   inviolate 224,226  
   invisible 187,199  
   invitation, 151,157  
   cordial 129  
   inviting 151  
   involuntary 37  
   involved v  
   invulnerable from,to evil 35,  
   272  
   iota 23,25  
   irritability 206  
   irritate,nauseate 79  
   irritating 119  
   irritation 210,218,232  
   is,isness 212,271  
   is *not* 197,209,212

isolated v,207,211,  
 recollections 260  
 Israel,57,130,160,208  
 Children of 55,181,193  
 law,Mother in 55,202  
 issu(e,ing) 152,250  
 item(s) iv,v,vii,114,142,207,  
 211,234,259,264

## J

Jacob 134  
 Jacob's ladder 246  
 Jack of all trades 140  
 Japanese 59  
 jaundice 241  
 jealous(y) 42-3,81,229,255,  
 267 (& see ENVY)  
 Jeremiah 21  
 Jerome 160  
 Jerry 242  
 Jerusalem 53  
 Jesus  
 (references in Divinity  
 Course) 1,3-6,8-9,12-5,17,  
 20,23,26-30,33  
 (other references) 125-6,  
 158,178,183-4,190,201,  
 207,213,243,269-71,274  
 [Christ] 23,61,78,93,107,  
 119,189,195,268,283  
 knew 54,93  
 meant 100  
 not crucified,passed on 204,  
 215,279  
 proved 93  
 said,spoke 47,193,209,267  
 same after death 146  
 taught,teach 183,217  
 thought 188  
 understood 198

Jesus, human 168  
 infant 105  
 neglect 52  
 opinions about 199  
 same to 147  
 saying(s),statements of  
 56,153,166  
 Jesus' life 112  
 method 164  
 mother 108  
 teaching 104  
 temptation 145  
 job v  
 Job 134  
 John, St. 18,29,137,153,156  
 J(ohnson),W(illiam) B. 57n,  
 97,202  
 join 86,166,179,217  
 joined 88,206  
 by God 43,175  
 joint-heir with Christ 50  
 joints 79,250,269  
 joke(s) 2,249  
*Journal (C.S.)* v,14n,44,98,  
 108,120,129-30,142,147,  
 149,152,155,171,174n,208,  
 242-4,250,254n,259,275n  
 journey 120  
 joy(s) 54,69,106,116,137-8,  
 142,147,207,217,220,282  
 (and,of) Love,Soul 68,105,  
 157,225  
 of Lord 11,18,110  
 of sense 105  
 of work 113  
 unutterable 128  
 joy, consummate 134  
 exhilaration of 143  
 my 61,120,158,236  
 [sorrow and] 24,108,115,  
 273

your 207,221,267,275  
 (& see CHRISTMAS,HAPPINESS,  
 PEACE)  
 joyfully 118  
 joyous 217  
 jubilant 128  
 Judas 186  
 judg(e,ing) 44,52,108,208,  
 220,234,263  
 judge(d,s) 54,160,224  
 judgment 51,54,74-6,116,  
 149,193,231  
 July 16(th) 129,159  
 jump 3-4  
 jurisdiction,unerring 71,228  
 just 5,30,58,149,166,208,  
 263  
 justice 124,160,195,213,  
 259-60,268,283  
 (and) mercy 192,205  
 [and Truth] 39,43,74,214  
 (& see HUMAN)  
 justification 182,284  
 justified 239  
 justify(ing) 109,199,210,221  
 justly 71,161,228

## K

Kansas City 130,252,262  
 Keats' couplet 159  
 keep(eth) 98,137,172,177,  
 207,222,248,265,267,269,  
 278,285  
 account 160  
 all 157  
 apart from 53  
 at,on,up 28,79,227  
 away 156,250  
 commandment(s) 19-20,  
 129-30,280

eyes open 183-4  
 fact 102,189  
 joy,peace 216,221  
 me(MBE) 60-1,109,121  
 mind (on God) 115,127,139  
 mouth shut 235  
 occupied 50  
 off,out 88,186  
 spirit,truth 192,203  
 still 150,274  
 thought 176,261,278  
 unspotted 69  
 watching 163,250  
 keeping 264  
 commandments 18,128,223  
 promise 251  
 keeps,kept 250,252,263,267,  
 279,284  
 Kelvin, Lord 168  
 K(ennedy),(Richard) 170,  
 239,252  
 kerosene 168  
 key 156,166,213,226  
 kill 3,8,32,84,110,150-1,257  
 itself,you(rself) 18,111,215,  
 221  
 Jesus 15  
 serpent 16,275  
 spirit 164  
 kill(ed,ing) 109,123,175,  
 218,253,263  
 kill(eth,s) 184,209  
 two birds 109  
 Kimball,(Edward A.) 108,  
 111,165,184,252,272  
 kind 8,24,217,235  
 kind(ly,ness) 19,263  
 king 209  
 k,Kingdom(s) 11,25,38,113,  
 185,189,210,213,221,277  
 of heaven 26,71,138,147,

177,179,181,193,195,222,  
228  
kingdom,  
animal,vegetable,mineral  
38,284  
(God's) 60-2,64,67-8,145  
K(inter),G(eorge) H. vii,10,  
22n,30,55,112  
kiss 100,184  
kitchen 255  
Knapp, Bliss 256  
K(napp), F(lavia) S. 113,  
256  
K(napp), I(ra) O. 113,242,  
248-9,256  
knee 24  
knitting 252  
know (selective list) 44,67,  
71,74,82,112,120,134,176,  
228,231,254,269,279-80  
[Christ-power,God,power,  
strength,supremacy] 2,11,  
128,144,159  
me (MBE) 108  
(no) disease 177,278  
[no other Love,Mind] 71,  
126,208,260,278  
t,Truth 99,260,269  
what to handle 67  
know, wake to 76  
knowing 128,138,177,186,  
212,265,269,275-7,281,  
284-5  
knowledge 150,187,193-4,  
213-4,227  
of God,good 61,125,177,  
197  
of love,Truth 47,214  
of others 234  
knowledge, prior 149  
known 65,135,198,211,214,

265-6,268,274  
known, well 253  
knows 189,277  
God 89,109  
Komura, Baron 59

## L

labor, 50,113-4,128,139,  
194,202  
field of 159  
results of 43,175  
labored 164  
breathing 17  
laborer 19,113  
laboriously, hunt 155  
labors 42,89,108,131,168,  
170  
lack 50,66-7,73,75-6,119,  
163,204,282,285  
of action 91  
of attention 244  
of completeness 180  
of letter 156  
(of) love xiv,75,175  
or limitation 50,64  
(& see FAITH,NEED,NO,  
UNDERSTANDING)  
lack(ing,s) 66,148,196  
lady 2-3,16,24,109,182,  
243-4,254-5,263  
laid at root 184  
down,off 156,271  
hand 245  
lamb 101,157,233,268  
lambs 52-3  
lamp(s) 136,257,283  
trimmed 95  
land 97,114,122,192,202,  
266  
of C.S. 197

- of promise 50,227
- landmarks 154
- lands 30,92,133
- landscaping 262
- L(ane), Miss 114
- language v,156,167,253, 257,275
- lapse 50,81,204
- large letters 201
  - numbers 143
- larger 16,112
- L(arminie), H(annah) A. xi,114
- last 172,234,258
  - step 270
- late, too xii,205
- later 241,245,247,254-6, 258,260-1,263
- L(athrop), J(ohn) 116,185, 251
- L(athrop), L(aura) 117,164
- laugh(ter), 7,179
  - quick to 7
- laugh(ed,ing) 10,169
- law 43,66,73,84,102,181, 202,219,227,266-7,276, 280,284
  - is made 103
  - is,of harmony xi,9,41
  - of being 156,270
  - of Christ 29-30,46-7,73
  - of discord 85
  - of evil 47,78
  - of fear 70
  - of God (see GOD's)
  - of good 212
  - of Life (and Truth) 193, 195-6,219
  - of infinite 266,280
  - of lie vi,50
  - of limitation 45,71
  - of Love 33,202,210,219, 269
  - of malpractice 39,231,281
  - of mesmerism 57n
  - of mortal mind 44,76,78, 102,186
  - of nature 49,232
  - of operation 146
  - of relapse 85
  - of reversal 79,83,86,176, 212
  - of sense 82
  - of sin 4
  - of Spirit 81,139,195,214, 226
  - of time 4
  - of Truth 89,219
  - to 49,51,99,192,234,251
- law, all 100,102,186
  - another 193
  - begin with 97
  - by 141
  - divine 64,102,162,173,186, 192,209,227
  - enforcement of 71,228
  - eternal 63
  - imperative 156
  - infinite 213
  - make 9,38,64,73,77,79,91, 101,218,222,272-3,285
  - material,mortal 71,176,209, 219,231
  - no other 63,66
  - not 44
  - one,whole 82,101
  - only 9,43,175,266
  - penal 141
  - perfect 62
  - physical 78
  - Principle or 214
  - spiritual 219 (& see LAWS)

- universal 187
  - (& see HEALTH,NO)
- law(-)giver 33,108
- l, Law(-)maker 38,73,223, 236,266
- laws 23,28,33,121,200,211, 214,218,251,266
  - of country, constitution, land 71,118,122,229
  - of divine Principle 71,228
  - of Good 87
  - (of)limitation(s) 70,231
  - of malpractice 227
  - of spiritualism 95
- laws, false 76
  - few 18
  - lies' 87
  - make 43,84
  - moral 248
  - so-called 9,178
  - spiritual 70
    - (& see GOD'S,HEALTH, HUMAN)
- lawsuit 24,44,159,242, 268
  - (see also CASE, {GLOVER}, NEXT FRIENDS)
- lawyer 44,124,140
- lawyers 181
- laxative 80
- Lazarus 270,284
- laziness 143
- lazy 41,232
- lead 80,107,131,180,197, 213,268,275,279
- l, Leader 35,66,191
  - (& see RELIGIOUS)
- Leader, her, his, their, your viii,26,51-3,55,58, 129,126-7,176,217,255, 286
  - our iii,vii-ix,41,43,49, 238,241,243-4,246,249, 252,257,263
- leadeth 142,218,269
- leading 23,55,119,184,196, 219,275
- leads 78,199,227
- league(d) 118,233
- learn(s) 30,102-3,112,142, 189,191,194,201,206,213, 238
  - by,through 12,29,167,176, 210
  - health 12
  - metaphysics 141
  - to know,talk 172,227
  - to live 126
  - watching 18,35
    - (& see DIVINE LOVE)
- learn,
  - must 10,21
  - shall,will ix,134,138,182, 198
  - willingness to 208
- learned 88-9,110,112,138, 173,189,213,241,257-8,261
- learner(s) 153,155-6
- learning, 5,29,111,135,150, 173,192,257
  - department of 111
- least, 98,150,275,281
  - at,in 246,268
- leaven 118,132
- leaves 59,143,234,259
- Lebanon, cedars of 147
- lecture(s), 86,135,196,253-4
  - C.S. v
- lectured 3,170
- lectur(ers,ing) 52,109
- led 23,55,116,156,159
- left 97,122,126,159,190,

- 240,244,247,268  
 all 110  
 left-hand 257  
 leg 241,269  
 legal 63,265  
   proceedings 159  
 legal(ize,ly) 121,166  
 legitimate, 210  
   found 276  
 Lenback, Franz von 166  
 L(eonard), Mrs.(Pamelia)  
   13,21  
 lesson xii, 13,99-101,139,  
   191,198,200,246,256-8,  
   275  
   on mind,rain 5,135  
   sermon 251  
   Truth 138  
 lessons 106,169,200  
 lethargy 67  
 letter iv,vi,58,106-7,154,  
   156,172,174,232,241,243,  
   245,255-7,259,276  
 killeth 184  
 (not) s, Spirit 11,115,224  
 of (C.)S. 112,269  
 of Truth xiv  
   (& see LACK)  
 letters CHAPTER V,201  
 Lewis (see STRANG)  
 liability of,to disease 65,  
   269  
 liable 51,65,201  
 liar 44,154 (& see LIE)  
 liberty 106,136,162,220  
 Lida (Fitzpatrick) 18,28  
 lie (noun) 22,40,42,44,54,  
   89,97,111,161,190,231,  
   233,268-9  
   about life,death 146  
   affect Truth 28  
   (and) liar 38,73,169,210,  
   284  
   [argu(e,ment)] 1,68  
   of disease 59  
   of (M.)A.M. 68,250  
   will topple 184  
 lie, affected by 51  
   babying 256  
   believe 94,123  
   consigns 283  
   [effects of] 44,109  
   error as,is 212,269  
   fear (of) 51,175  
   maketh 55,67,112,134  
   M.A.M.,mesmerism is 85,  
   90  
   mortal mind 63  
   past was 94  
   relative to 114  
   t,Truth (of,about) xii,32,  
   182-3,283  
   universal 146  
   unsuspected 63  
 lie (vb) 147,161,193-4,273  
 lies vi,25,84,88,94  
   of a.m. 74  
   they whisper 43,84  
 lies, repeat 10,226  
   writing 24  
 life 34,77,109,128,148-9,  
   167-9,217,222,236,269,  
   280,285  
   (and) health 27,56,77,173,  
   246,270  
   cannot lapse 204  
   in matter 22,33,138,180,  
   246  
   in tune 224  
   insurance 221  
   is bright 228  
   of Christ 267

- or death 70
- or love 20
- self-renewed 235
- life**, change of 204
- [everyday] 157,235
- future 142
- human 105,171
- material,mortal,physical  
144,146,161,200
- my 72,127,181,204,215,  
238,241
- own 20,181,213
- perfection and 232
- pour into 276
- problem of 34
- shut out of 83
- signs of 245
- whole 98
- (& see DREAM,EXPRESS,GIVE,  
INTELLIGENCE,LOSE,ONLY,  
TAKE)
- Life** 9,44,92,115,133,204,  
213,236,240-1,277
- Love,Mind,Soul,Spirit**,77,  
231
- Love,Truth** 45,115,136,208
- Truth,Love** 28,47,50,54,69,  
72-3,78,80,92,117,123-5,  
169,185,206,211,220,223,  
225,227,271,274,284-5
- Life**, all is 282
- [divine (immortal)] 21,40,  
72,78,111,215,218
- God(is)(only)** 69,82,92,161,  
177,196,204,221,223,241,  
272,284
- infinite 63,126
- presence of 207
- (& see ETERNAL,LOVE,  
PRINCIPLE)
- Life of Jesus* 173
- life-giving 42,132
- lifeless 153
- life-work 30
- lift 2,97,115,145,147,173,  
176-7,187,275,279
- lifted 144,221,262
- lifts 24,144,223
- light** (noun) 26,107,127,  
163,169,178,182,185-6,  
204,220,224,234
- and love 138,205
- comes,will come 5,31
- of C.S. 267
- of His presence 198
- of life 214
- will shine 125
- light** (noun),  
blessed,bright 69,97
- [bring,give,lead to(wards)]  
85,95,131,138,184,275
- Christ 207
- great(er) 171,184,189
- (have) 146,168
- [His] 131,198
- Horeb III
- infinite 76
- let(s) in 31,214
- line of 138
- more 61,125,223,278
- rays of 101
- shuts out 93,182
- true 112
- (& see DARKNESS,DIVINE,  
MIGHT,REFLECTING)
- light** (adj) 31,108,127,249
- lighted 248
- lightning 57,176,239
- (& see NO)
- lights, shining 106
- likeness 211,218,276,279
- (& see IMAGE)



- limb(s) 24,27,187,231  
 limit 76,96,204,226  
 limitation(s) 10,66,72,84,  
 212,227,231,265  
 impose 98  
 lie of 74  
 sense of 65,205  
 (& see LACK,LAW{s})  
 limited xi,162,273  
 limitless 162-3  
 limits 169,234  
 limping 242  
 line 56,138,169,193,210,  
 225,238,263,281  
 lines 130,171,199,257  
 linger 132,134  
 link(s) 29,103,188-9  
 Linscott, Mrs. 257  
 lips ix,204,209  
 liquor 183  
 listener 61  
 listening ix,276  
 literal 125  
 literally 2,163,286  
 literary 168  
 literature 118  
 little 240,242,244,248,250,  
 274,280  
 you know 230  
 (& see CHILD)  
 live 48,80,112,125-6,172,  
 184,194,206,212,216,223,  
 225-7  
 C.S., Truth 235-6  
 forever 248,253  
 in (infinite) 72,223,277  
 up to 146  
 without body 222,274  
 live, could not 10  
 preferred to 255  
 lived 128,206,240,246  
 liver 75,111,269  
 live(s,th) 76,126-7,138,168,  
 173,193,209,253,275  
 lives, human 199  
 living 95,154,180,213,240,  
 278,286  
 in God 70  
 scientist 168  
 Truth 227  
 loaf 125  
 loaves 31,126,259  
 locked 23,210,239  
 locket 105  
 lodge 79  
*Logia of Jesus* 14n  
 logic(al) 161,173  
 arrangement 154  
 reasoning 4  
 reply 161  
 London, Eng. vi,159  
 lonely 252  
 long(ing) (vb) 67,71,115,  
 252,276  
 Longfellow (W.W.) 257  
 longs 53-4,95  
 L(ongyear),M(ary) B. 119,  
 257  
 look 13,102,115,179,188,  
 204,268  
 and behold 89  
 at body,disease,error 95,  
 162,177,183,201,230,250  
 away,up 31,78,218  
 back,forward 94,226  
 for 140,206  
 out 211,216  
 within 18  
 looked after 103,189  
 ahead 181  
 at 241,244,249,252,280  
 down,up 166,241

- for 152  
 looking 138,196,240-1,246,  
 256  
 through 163,252  
 looks 201,274  
 I, Lord 20,24,62,136,138,  
 183,193,213-4,236,247,  
 268,273  
 and Master vii  
 is shepherd 50  
 of hosts 216  
 our, your God 57,262  
 Spirit 154  
 Lord, bless 22  
 joy of 11,18  
 wait on 66  
 Lord's 88  
 (Prayer) 56,61-2,123,125  
 lose 87,89,127,146,172,184,  
 208,235,258,272,277  
 faith viii  
 identity 142  
 (life) 37,111  
 power 146  
 savor 55  
 sense 29,221,260  
 (& see OPPORTUNITY, SIGHT)  
 loses 118,184  
 losing 137,161,252  
 loss xi,15,50,70,115,117,  
 134,161,256,275  
 of faculties 70  
 of hearing, sight 37,41,82  
 of power 83  
 lost ix, xi, 4, 17, 109, 144, 147,  
 149, 166, 216, 230, 237  
 fear 262  
 lost, can be 93, 120  
 cannot be 57  
 must be 62, 235  
 not 53, 81  
 loud(er) 20, 24, 28, 247  
 loudly 91  
 love 5, 9, 25, 93, 100-3, 116,  
 175, 193, 202, 208, 216, 220,  
 280  
 (and) tenderness 82, 224  
 Bible 30  
 each, one another 20, 39, 98,  
 224, 228, 278  
 enemies, enemy 46, 171, 226  
 (for, of) God, Him 9, 39, 41,  
 44, 56, 71, 78-9, 83-5, 100-1,  
 122, 159, 224, 226, 264, 267,  
 273, 275  
 (for, of) God and man(kind)  
 9, 20, 47, 57, 84, 223, 253  
 (God,) good 25, 56, 89, 135,  
 177  
 in heart 7, 214  
 most 126, 276  
 of country 172  
 of C.S. 273  
 of money 50, 227  
 of mortals 180  
 of personality 102-3, 113  
 of sin 192  
 your way 184  
 yourself 236, 273  
 love, all 213  
 bounty of 106  
 brotherly 75  
 I 18, 221  
 language of 275  
 less 282  
 more 61, 101, 199  
 much 167  
 must 91, 93  
 pour, outpouring of 39, 91,  
 221  
 reflects 43, 175  
 return 18

- sense of 66,100-1  
 unclean 91  
 want to 279  
 (& see DUTY,HUMAN,  
 LIGHT,NEIGHBOR,PEACE,  
 SPIRITUAL)  
**Love** 127,134,136,156,181,  
 189,209-10,213,229,236,  
 243,260,266,271-6  
 (and) Life 41,48,212,241,  
 279  
 (and) Life,Truth,(God) 28,  
 61,111  
 and Truth 47,280  
 controls 27,37,197  
 (is) All 41,45-8,51-4,84-5,  
 189,208,285 (& see below)  
 is nearest 231  
 is not overcome 39  
 that is Love 72,114  
**Love, All(is)** 36,43-7,51,  
 56,280,282  
 dear 126,276  
 eternal 160  
 (God as,is) 134,159,180,  
 198,229,234  
 hieroglyphics of 147  
 immortal 278  
 (infinite) 19-20,71,77,126,  
 138,226,229,234,275  
 pinions of 183  
 substance of 224  
 (& see ALONE,EXERCISE,  
 GOVERNS,IDEA,LAW,LIFE,  
 ONLY,PARDONING,PEACE,  
 POWER,PRESSENSE,THOUGHTS)  
 loved 111,128,134,220,224,  
 234  
 loveliness 156  
 lovely, sweet and 120  
 lover(s) 13,144  
 loves, 18,43,54,232  
 (& see GOD)  
 loveth 134-6  
 loving 105,108,121-3,127,  
 170,227,229,234,268,  
 275-6  
 cup 159  
 hands 254  
 neighbor 214  
 supremely 49,275  
 loving, worth 236  
 lovingkindness 101  
 lovingly viii,131,158,280  
 loyal vii,130  
 C.St. 145,256  
 or disloyal 266  
 students x,53,55,112,283-4  
 to Truth, true 54,220  
 loyalty 130,275,286  
 lunacy 209  
 lung 2  
 lure(d) 216,230  
 lust 94,99,101,217,285  
 (& see HATE)  
 lusts 80,100  
 Luther 168  
 lying 35,131,162,165,272  
 Lynn 2,166,169-70,247,  
 252-3
- M
- Macbeth** xiv  
**Magdalen** 243  
**McC(rackan),W(illiam) D.**  
 117  
**McKinley, Mrs.,President**  
**William P.** 117  
**McL(ellan),A(rchibald)** 118,  
 257  
**Madison Ave.** 239

- magazines, secular 119  
 magic 283  
   recipe xiv  
 magic, black (or white) 54,  
 90, 266 (& see ESOTERIC)  
 Magistrate, Chief 117  
 maid, personal vii, ix, xiii, 58  
 main watches x  
 Maine 117  
 maintained 158  
 maintaining 224  
 maintains 234, 236  
   place 155  
 majority 120  
 makeweight 168  
 male 62  
   and, nor female xiii, 14, 23,  
   73, 203, 222-3, 233  
 malefactors 15  
 malice xiii, 2, 42, 46, 48, 99,  
 141, 158, 202, 204, 267  
   (& see NO)  
 malicious 39-40, 72, 151,  
 221, 285  
   (animal magnetism) 71-2,  
   74, 76, 117, 120, 149, 151,  
   162, 183, 193, 212, 225, 250,  
   272, 277, 284  
 mentality 79, 277  
 minds 43, 72  
   (mortal) mind 63, 81, 97,  
   151, 265, 280  
   (& see ARGUMENT, HYPNOT-  
   ISM, IGNORANT, INFLUENCES,  
   M.A.M., MESMERISM)  
 malignant animal magnet-  
 ism 69, 116, 274  
 malnutrition 45  
 malpractice, 18, 84, 90, 99,  
 104, 178, 180, 221, 225, 260,  
 264, 266, 278  
   mental 38-9, 50, 72, 74, 109,  
   117, 120, 135, 149-50, 200,  
   204, 221, 230, 251, 274, 277,  
   280-1, 284  
   (& see EXPERIENCE, LAWS)  
 malpractitioner(s), 17, 38, 84,  
 87, 148, 151, 183, 266, 284  
   criminal 68  
 M.A.M. (as abbreviated in  
 text) 36-8, 44, 53-5, 67-9, 78,  
 109, 128-9, 137, 165, 181,  
 196, 198, 219  
   (& see HYPNOTISM, NO)  
 M.A.M., reign of 160  
   target of 63  
 mammon, 95, 176  
 unrighteous 200  
 man 92-3, 142, 160-3, 178,  
 182, 191-5, 199, 203, 209,  
 212, 214-7, 222-4, 246-7,  
 267-72  
   always existed 146  
   (and, or) woman 38, 101,  
   129, 161, 184, [203], 223,  
   235, 284  
   (as) image 158, 227, 275, 283  
   continues to live, (uncon-  
   scious of) birth 146-7  
   free 152  
   has, or body 230-1  
   is divine, spiritual 228, 231,  
   283  
   (is) eternal, immortal 222,  
   233, 274, 283  
   is Love's idea 221  
   is one 222, 229, 274  
   mortal mind, (personality)  
   76-7, 188  
   not creator 123, 132, 222  
   (of) house 51, 117  
   retains place 154

- man,**  
 any,that,this 20,241,244  
 brings to front 97  
 concept,misconception of  
 105,128  
 definition of 71,231  
 deranged 241  
 dominion over 192  
 gaunt 244  
 I(am) 232,247,267,283  
 infinity includes 78  
 intoxicated 256  
 material 27,105  
 mortal 132  
 new,old 27  
 no 39,172,202,267  
 one Mind and 286  
 [perfect] 27,172,190,211,  
 219,224  
 sense,view of 100-1  
 universe (and) 77,110,224  
 (with)in,inner 63,193,264  
 (& see GOD,GOOD,HARM,  
 REAL,STRONG)  
 man's ability 147  
 deflection 158  
 extremity 194,202  
 hand 116  
 oneness 41,232  
 perfection 231  
 right 162  
 manhood 73,230  
 manifest 26,63,82,124,145,  
 230,232,272  
 God-life 70  
 health 144  
 in flesh 211  
 manifest, is 53,84  
**manifestation** 20,40,65,77,  
 90,112,120,132,145,163,  
 266,268  
 of evil 145  
 of I,Life 215,222  
 of I,Love('s) 82,198  
**manifestation,**  
 abnormal 80  
 complete,perfect 74,221,  
 230  
 visible 187  
 (& see INFINITE)  
 manifestations 145,281  
 of health 137  
 manifested 100,144,162,222  
 in flesh 212  
 manifesting 212  
 manifestly 154  
 manifests 30,65,250,276,  
 280  
 mankind, 49,58,107,110,  
 141,148,167,227,232  
 wellbeing of 214  
 man-made 272  
 Mann, Frederick 257  
 M(ann), J(oseph) xi,55,  
 251,257  
 Mann, Pauline ix  
 manna 248  
 manner 151,209,271  
 Manual (Church), iii,23,  
 54-5,58,64,129,185  
 break(ing,s) ix,xv  
 set aside, violate x,54  
 mar 36,116  
 or molest 265  
 margin(al) 171  
 side-heads 155  
 marriage 32,101,107,121-2,  
 155,217,276  
 supper 157,233  
 married,marry 7,25,121,132,  
 256  
 martyrdom, Jesus' 143

- Mary 105,185  
 masculine xiii,23,223-4,267  
 Mason, Frank 144  
 Mass(achusetts) 114  
 Metaphysical College iv,  
 153  
 m,Master (noun) 87-9,92,  
 108,113-5,117,134,136,  
 203,271  
 m,Master, blessed 4  
 hard 148  
 music of x  
 our (great) 49-51,106,118,  
 135,159  
 master (vb) 47,103,110-1,  
 123,133,259,265  
 Master's crown 225  
 query, words ix,166  
 mastered 119,193  
 master(hand,piece,stroke)  
 iv,15,155  
 master(ing,s) 93  
 m.a.m. 109  
 mastery 9  
 match xiv  
*materia medica* 49,74,78,  
 206-7,211,232,266,283  
**material** 32,98,117,121-3,  
 145,160,166,200,222,  
 232-3,250-1,259,270  
 clamoring 88  
 evidence 226  
 idols 229  
 needs 205  
 pleasure 207  
 resistance 50  
 sacrifice 158  
 sense (see below)  
 standard 162  
 toil 116  
 universe 192  
**material, less** 163  
 (& see BELIEF,BODY,LAW,  
 MAN,PLANE,THINGS,THOUGHT)  
**material(sense)** viii,14,25,  
 79,100-1,115,138,157,169,  
 197,210,281  
**material sense,**  
 blurred,clogged 146  
 handling 248  
 liv(e,ing) in 95,180  
 no 71  
 our 33  
 through 180  
 (& see DREAM)  
 material senses 15,19,88,  
 132,170,217  
 materiality 18,33,63,66,145,  
 147,225  
 materializing 32  
 materially 71  
 mathematically 152  
 mathematic(ian,s) 23,110,  
 185,188,192  
**matter** 14,21,88,93-4,108,  
 113,123-7,147,173,191,  
 204,250,252,254,268  
 (and,or) mind 135,145,185  
 not God 138  
 not inflamed 132  
**matter, above** 144  
 all,any 270,279  
 body as,or 171,187  
 chasing after 95,176  
 dream,phase of 113,233  
 in(to) 22,25,27,29,33,123,  
 195,221,233-4,246,280  
 intelligence,substance  
 (in) 18,23,98,138,180-1  
 new 155  
 organized 222  
 out of 11,114

- substitutes 283  
 (& see BELIEF, HEALTH,  
 NOTHINGNESS, REALITY,  
 SPIRIT, UNREALITY)  
 M.D(s). 118, 140, 178  
 meal 177, 195, 255  
 mean (vb) 195, 213, 229, 250,  
 261  
 meanest 199  
 meaning 26, 48, 121, 167, 212,  
 282  
 for, of Christ 125, 168  
 meaning,  
 human and divine 23  
 literal ix  
 precise, true ix, 153  
 spiritual 31  
 means (noun) 90, 119, 142,  
 149, 162-3, 186, 236, 245,  
 273  
 in C.S. 121  
 (& see PHYSICAL)  
 means (vb) 20, 35, 162, 191,  
 196-7, 202, 234, 255, 258, 278  
 meant 13, 195, 209, 250, 262  
 measure(s) ix, 9, 71, 112, 185,  
 231, 270  
 mechanical(ly) xv, 153  
 mechanics 163  
 mechanism 271  
 mediaeval 141-2  
 mediator 188  
 medical 59  
 medicine(s) xiv, 86, 164-5,  
 187, 190, 203, 222, 231, 233,  
 283  
 meditating 181  
 medium(ship) 64, 147, 163  
 meek 98, 136, 170, 276  
 and mighty 205  
 meek(est, ly) 110, 139  
 meekness 56, 62, 64, 95, 115,  
 179, 260  
 meet 5-6, 9, 51, 105, 110, 135,  
 139, 141, 149, 151, 179, 200,  
 210, 236, 281  
 again 58, 110  
 and rest 174  
 claim, [error] 6, 81, 145, 159,  
 202  
 enemies' tactics 112  
 face to face 105  
 friends 142  
 (malpractice) 225  
 need(s) 74, 109, 128, 162-3,  
 218  
 negative 270  
 problem(s) 60, 88  
 requirements 155  
 (rule of) sin 1, 202  
 (temptation) 68, 145  
 with truth 199  
 (& see FUTURE)  
 meet, had, have, having to  
 209, 249, 253  
 made 225  
 more, much to 113, 178, 234,  
 262  
 meeting 3, 58, 74, 89, 120, 203,  
 238, 244, 259  
 error, sin 9, 13, 278  
 friends 272  
 meeting(s), (church) 98, 169,  
 239  
 meets 40, 220, 231  
 Melchizedek 207  
 melt(s) 173, 192, 238  
 melt(ed, ing), 239  
 mist is 50  
 member(ship) 166, 285  
 (& see CHURCH)  
 members 143, 239, 281

- (of Eddy household) 111,  
245-6,263
- Members,Executive** 159
- Memoirs of Mary Baker  
Eddy* iii,245-6,250
- memorable 273
- memor(ial,ies) x,83
- memory 1,30,116,155,207,  
213,271
- men 130,168,199,203,208,  
211,235,250,271,275,282  
(& see OTHER)
- men's actions,lives 135
- mental** xiv,50,135,142,150-  
1,158,200-1,230-3,266,  
269,278
- acti(on,vity) 41,232
- apathy 84
- assassin(ation)(s) 149-50,  
251,285
- atmosphere 90
- causation xii
- cleansing 206
- concept 78
- confidence 285
- darkness,drug 9,286
- depression 52
- equilibrium 282
- growth 229
- heal(er,ing) 133,158
- individuality 223
- origin 214
- power 208
- practice 84,200
- quality 48
- robbers 49,117
- science 266
- mentality** 94,137,200  
(& see AGE,AGGRESSIVE,ARGU-  
MENT,INFLUENCE,MALICIOUS,  
MALPRACTICE,PHYSICAL,  
POISON,SUGGESTIONS,WORK)
- mentalized xii
- mentally 13,68,73-4,87,  
91,129,133,141,162-3,  
183,220,241,252,256,  
278,285
- and,or metaphysically  
60,63,71-2,78  
(and) physically 124  
[at work] 137,250
- murdered 251
- remind 223,236  
(& see MORALLY)
- mention(ed) v,21,190,243,  
249,254,257
- mercies,merciful 61,67,  
108,125,148,276
- mercurial poison,mercury  
38,51,65,72,183
- mercy 80,112,192,205,268
- merit(ed) 155-6,169
- merits x,156
- Merriman, Mrs. 167
- merry 20
- mesmeric xii,283,286
- influences 37-8,59,79,207  
law 77  
pretence 251
- mesmerically 178
- mesmerism** 6,13,58,90,  
94,141,187,212,218,  
250-1,266,268,277  
come(s) in 95,180
- mesmerism**, fear of 42
- fight 123
- fire of 26
- law of 41,57n
- malicious 40,51-2,89,123,  
151
- power in 178
- prenatal 90



- turn from 20  
 (& see DESTROY, FORM,  
 HYPNOTISM, THEOSOPHY)  
 mesmerist(s) 92, 107, 175,  
 186, 218, 251  
 mesmerize(d) 68-9, 80-1, 97,  
 226, 244, 251, 266, 268, 283  
 message, 53, 61, 96, 113,  
 159, 165, 248  
 telephone 75  
 messages 261  
 without wires xiii  
 messenger 61, 242  
 met 134, 202, 222, 243, 247,  
 251, 253, 255, 263, 265, 275  
 and denied 194  
 and destroyed 120, 145, 193  
 and overcome 215, 279  
 compensated, punished 210  
 daily 50  
 need 60, 207  
 scientifically 229  
 with 164, 246  
 met, error half 218  
 error not 53, 218  
 must be 40, 99, 119-20, 131,  
 141, 230, 277  
 to be 9, 49, 162, 219  
 will be 55, 141  
 metaphysical 124, 133, 142,  
 247, 284  
 metaphysician 135  
 metaphysics iv, 131, 141, 179,  
 264, 270  
 metastasis 45  
 mete(s) 112, 151  
 method(s), 141, 149-51, 153,  
 255, 279-81, 283  
 God's 236  
 (& see DIVINE, HEALING, MIND)  
 microbe or germs 66  
 midday 255  
 midnight 174, 201  
 watch x  
 midwife 271  
 might 62-3, 260, 274  
 and dominion 72, 114  
 might, light and 173  
 might(ier, y) 118, 139, 144,  
 205, 233, 268  
 mile, one 121  
 milk 4, 15  
 and honey 221  
 millenium 23, 27  
 million(s, th) 108, 252  
 M(ims), S(ue) H. 185  
**mind** 30, 89, 122, 133, 137,  
 141, 147, 149, 152, 157-8,  
 235, 271  
 [and body] 112, 187, 202  
 fixed on God 185  
 life, intelligence 77  
**mind, change** 68  
 collective 283  
 come to 220  
 condition(s), frame, state  
 of 86, 144, 181, 187-8, 227,  
 243, 258-9  
 in(to), on 76, 125, 147, 149,  
 243, 263, 278  
 my 61, 72  
 not (any) 208, 280  
 other 41, 108, 229  
 out of 205, 278  
 (patient's) 89, 202  
 religious 233  
 renewing of 211  
 Science of 150  
 stir 192  
 subconscious, (un)conscious  
 36, 76, 141, 188, 202  
 sunstruck 169

- through 150,152  
 your 64,92,115-6,123  
 (& see EVIL,HUMAN,IMAGE,  
 KEEP,MALICIOUS,MATTER,NO)  
**Mind** 126,141,181,187-8,  
 217,229,234,277  
 alone (real) 90,94  
 [and,not matter] 124,126,  
 160,173,254  
 (ever) active 1,60  
 [is,of God] 43,65,175,186,  
 198,216,241  
**Mind**, action of 202,266  
 eminence of 237  
 eternal,immortal,perfect 48,  
 180,186-7,233  
 in 3,13,21,49,67,80,94,162,  
 227,243,269,285  
 method of 281  
 my 61,70  
 offspring,son of 178  
 perfect 180,186,233  
 same 143,195  
 through 150,222  
 vegetation of 206  
 (& see ALL,DIVINE,GOVERNS,  
 INFINITE,LIFE,NATURE,ONE,  
 ONLY,QUALITIES)  
**Mind-activity** v  
 mindcure(rs) 88,283  
 mind-healing 114,152  
 mindless 70,286  
 mindlessness 83  
 mind-power 135  
 minds 41,43,135,147,149,  
 164,203,213,235  
 (many) 8,49,65,197-8  
 of men,student(s) 17,235,  
 253  
 minister 22,89,262  
 ministerial 233  
 minist(ers,ry) 130,207  
 ministrations xiv  
 minute(s), few 176  
 present 146  
 ten,fifteen x,269  
 two,three 241,244  
 minutiae 22  
 miracle(s) 21,162  
 mire and clay 221  
 mirror 92,154,182  
 miscellaneous recollections  
 252,260  
*Miscellaneous Writings* 172,  
 265,273  
 (91:10) 224  
 (173:21) 275n  
 (307:1-10) 266n  
 (312:1) 25  
 (329:32) 147  
*Miscellany* 159-60,174  
 (341-6) 203  
 mischief 9  
 mission, 125  
 entire xi  
 mist xii,50,173  
 mistake, viii,12,34,44,109,  
 121,156,194,201,217,228,  
 259  
 fatal 205  
 lifelong 278  
 (& see GREAT)  
 mistake(n,s) 42,82,161-2,  
 270,280  
 mists 192,198  
 misunder(stand,stood) 2,  
 42,121,154  
 misuse xi  
 misusing 149  
 mix 14,19,94  
 Moab 24  
 moccasin 16

- mock(ed,ery) 160,255  
 mocking-birds xiv  
 modern 108  
 modest 36  
 Mohammedan Koran 165  
 moment, 14,18-9,31,113,  
   116,120,145,247  
   any 54,214  
   every 41,56,80,93,184,240,  
   266,285  
   extreme,last 142,238  
   interesting 245  
   little 153  
   one 94,207  
   right 66  
   same 148  
 moments, 130  
   (every) few viii,13,158,256,  
   263  
   last 123  
 Monday 253  
 money, 11,24,50,90,129,  
   133,162,195-6,227,234,  
   281  
   make 92,254  
 m,Monitor, 203  
   C.S. 169,263  
 month xv,107,169,209  
 monthly period 14  
 months, 114,240  
   eight,six 9,170  
   three hottest 170  
 mood, jovial 249  
 moon 109,156  
 moonlight 168  
 moral(s) 68,121,123,135,  
   148,202,204-5,219,224,  
   248,276-7  
   illness 196  
 moralist, strict 114  
 morally, 72-4,78,116,124,  
   202,223,236  
   mentally 224,230  
 morals 131,190  
 morn(ing) iv,56,128,185,  
   201,258  
   and evening 54  
 morning, every 62,181  
   first (thing in) 48,200,217  
   one 240,249,257,261  
 morphine 267  
   opium (hashish) xii,269  
   rustox or ether 71  
 morphine,mercury(and) 85,  
   183  
 morrow (see TOMORROW)  
 mortal (adj) 72,90,123,147  
   181,186,210-1,220,251,  
   265,280  
 mortal (noun) 41,106,108,  
   265-7  
 mortal, despoiled 110  
   (& see BELIEF{S},BIRTH,BODY,  
   CONSCIOUSNESS,FEAR,IDEA,  
   MAN,MORTAL MIND,SENSE,  
   THOUGHT,TOUCH,VIEW)  
 mortal mind 3,14,23,50,  
   76,176,180,198,217,230-3,  
   265,267  
   and,is matter 21,111,146  
   argues 206  
   at best 186  
   attraction 235  
   cannot 79,178,281  
   [death] 193,246  
   is criminal 68  
   not kind 235  
   says 98,198  
   will see 103,188  
   will try 88  
 mortal mind,  
   allowing 246

- battling with 192
- belief(s) of 19,30,176, 190,281
- caprice of 268
- carnal or 157
- claim(s) of 76,188,197,276
- condition(s) of 2,102,187
- cruelty of 141
- educated 81
- electricity of 37,54,197
- erring 142
- expression of 192
- [fear] 36,188,202
- feed 92
- fire of 119
- meet 135
- opposition of 162
- precursor of 220
- procession of 216
- revenge in 202
- root of 94
- so-called 67,200
- suffering from 36
- through 91,107
  - (& see BELIEF,BODY,EVIL, HELP,LAW,LIE,MALICIOUS, NO,SHADOW)
- mortality 192
- mortally 265
- mortals 71,106,152,180,218, 224,276-7,281,283
- Moses 16,97,189,193
- Most High 67
- mother 2,61,106,108,110, 125,174,213,216,228, 240-1,260,271,278
- and brethren 33
  - (MBE's) 7,19,239
- Mother 22,52-5,58,97,100- 1,103,112,135,172,174, 201,238-9,245,248-50, 252-5,258,272-4
- Church (see CHURCH)
  - (& see FATHER)
- Mother's 99
  - Evening Prayer 238
- Mother-God 61
- motherly 203
- motion(s) 67,255
- motive 69,100-1,150,160, 228
- motives 30,61,91-2,121,125 162,184
  - (and) acts 37,96,160
- motorcycle xi
- motto 254
- mount(ed) 152,154
- mountain(s) 32,57,74,116, 165,173,196,231,268
- top 154
- mourn 130,279
- mourning 137,216
- mouth 166,235,244,286
- move 2,10,24,179,192,216, 223,225-6,231
- moved 45,188
- movement, 120,261
  - convulsive 263
  - C.S. 152
- movements 184
- moves 62,135,205,219
- moving 119,143,241-2
  - of hand 14
- multiply 163,176
- multitude 24,259
- Munroe, Mrs. 122
- murder 65,162,256
- murdered 150,251
- murderous 221
- murmur(ed) 181,263
- muscles 37,68,75,79,92
- music, x,8,188

science of 15  
 mustard seed 5,74  
 mutual 122  
 mysterious 205,214  
 mystery 108,193,229  
 myth(ical) 132,215-6,276

## N

nailprints 4  
 name(d) 24,73,91,113,138,  
 169,268,270-1,276  
 of C.S. 266  
 of good 90  
 or nature 77-8  
 name, another 188  
 by,my,own 52,57,70  
 dear,good 42,121  
 God's,His 29,133,232  
 names of students 252  
 Napoleon 165  
 narcotics 284  
 nation('s) 117,192  
 suspense 117  
 nations 118,221  
 and peoples 62  
 natural 26,138,156,203,215,  
 236,259,271  
 mind 213  
 (& see SCIENCE)  
 naturally 257,262  
 nature(s) viii,16,73,93,144,  
 158-9  
 is,of God 72,138,231  
 of a.m. xiii  
 of Mind 214  
 nature, law of 49,232  
 spiritual 203  
 unfortunate 99  
 (& see HUMAN,NAME)  
 natures, sanguine 68

navies 118  
 Nazareth 270  
 near 20,137,166,274-6  
 near(er,est) 105,114,116,  
 177,179,194,197,202-3,  
 231,253,277  
 near(ly,ness) 159,201  
 necessarily 219,275  
 necessary 41,155,163,171,  
 188,196,203,232  
 evil(s) 186,281  
 to declare 277  
 to eat 10,19  
 (to)happiness 81,282  
 to recognize 193  
 necessity 152,161,192,202,  
 225,248,281  
 neck 245  
 need x,9,71-2,106-8,158,  
 163,177,199,203,207,218,  
 246-7  
 (aid,help) 122,178,195,202,  
 263  
 for prophecy 249  
 is,of wisdom 13,62  
 me (MBE) 198,208  
 not be afraid 103,188  
 of death 34  
 of truth 114  
 or lack 173  
 rain 201  
 to know 226  
 need, all,what (you) 61,125,  
 244,266  
 don't,do not 42,126  
 each,every 118,265,277  
 had,have 27,66,244,259  
 human 60,124,162  
 money we 281  
 present 114,128  
 see 27,109

- supplying 139
- to be born 263
- want (or) 71,231
  - (& see HOUR,MEET,NO,TIME, TREATMENT)
- needed x,xi,1,26,49,137, 216,232,246
  - all over field 30
  - to rise 103
- needed, peace is 8
- need(est,s) 49,79,107,142, 153,187-9,223,233,248, 268,275
  - to be met 103,219
- need(ful,ing) 92,234
- needs, daily 50
  - material 205
  - Mother,she 82,245
- negation(s) 17-8
- negative viii,26,92,207,270
- neglect 58,146,202
- neglect(ed,ing) 192
  - God 208
- neighbor 15,29,100,141, 172,214,220,285
- neighbor,love(s),loving
  - his,my,our 31,56,61,101, 118,125,159,161,233
- neighbors 266
- nerve centers 17,36,67,79, 83,91,233
- nerve, fibre and 214
- pneumogastric 71-2,75,90, 111
- nerves 50,77,92
  - of body 36
- nerves, through 17,38
  - sympathetic 72
    - (& see BELIEF,NO)
- nervous 22n,79,179
  - system 206
- nest of vipers 260
- net(s) 4,191
- neuralgia 35,38
- neut(er,ral) 203,223
- neutralize 255
- neutralizing xi,4,110
- new 27,55,66,110,113,129, 143,149,153-7,213,229, 257
  - beliefs 45
  - form 121
  - lands 133
  - strength 139
- New England 22n
- New Hampshire 165
  - (& see CONCORD)
- New Theology 148
- New Year 105
- New York (State) 131,164, 246,261,280
- New York Herald 160,203
- New York World 263
- N(ewcomb),M(aria) 185, 258
- News Letter 166
- newspaper(s) 24,119,169, 203,238,254,263
  - men 58
    - (also see PAPER)
- next 19,201,239,278
  - best 152
- Next Friends' Suit 22,24, 263
- Niagara 235
- nice to sinners 30
- nigh 119
- night, 5,37,116,139,196, 201,242,249,251,253-5, 262-3,275,279
  - all 238,277
    - (& see DAY{s})

- N(ixon), H(elen) A. 120,123  
 N(ixon), W(illiam) G. 121-2  
 no 285  
   a.m. 40,45,164,255,277  
   belief(s) 44,66,78,85,208  
   body 21,76,263  
   change 59,134  
   cloud(s) 7,14,33,40,230,239  
   consciousness,(other) 10,45  
   cyclone(s) 5-6,83  
   darkness 51-2,214  
   death 39,128,133,203,282,  
     284-5  
   devil 21,29  
   disease(d) (organs) xiv,18,  
     39,45,71,92,205,214,229,  
     258,266,278  
   electricity, (surplus) 5-6,37,  
     67,89,176  
   error 49,69,77,222,274  
   evil 35,47,50,67,80,83,94,  
     120,133,136,197,208,272,  
     282  
   mind(s),spirits 19,41,73,  
     84,223,281  
   (or) hate,hatred 45,67,71,  
     229  
   thoughts,thinking,com-  
     munications 40,73,81  
   evil,faith in 38,65-6,74  
   fear 35-6,38,40-7,52,54,  
     66-7,70,78,84,96,175,180,  
     190,195,203,217,230,232,  
     269,272,282  
   (good)thought(s) 27,40,57,  
     73,111,127,137,145,190,  
     205,230  
   hate,hatred 5,47-8,51,84,  
     136,203,227,234,255,267,  
     272,282 (& see NO EVIL)  
   hypnotism 39-40,46,67,74,  
     92,96,117,255  
   intelligence 10,18-20,38,  
     42,85,89,92,113,195,265,  
     272,283  
   lack 49,66-7,276-7  
   law(s) 15,41,45,64,67,83,  
     85,92,102,138,175,186,  
     221,266,269 (& see LAW)  
   lies 21,37  
   life 20,78,195,265,268  
   lightning,thunder 5-7,83,  
     176,201  
   malice 5,48,136,267,272,  
     280  
   M.A.M. 52-4,84,186  
   matter,(belief in) 27,45,63,  
     66,75,83,111,129,133,180,  
     272,282  
   mind(s) 38,41,67-8,76,79,  
     232,265,277,280,284  
     (& see NO EVIL,NO OTHER)  
   mortal mind 17,36,39-40,  
     42,45,50,54,63-4,66,70-1,  
     76,101,178,190,227,278,  
     280,284  
   need 111,141,176  
   nerve(s) 35,38,72,89,111,  
     233  
   night 38,55,133,224  
   (old)age 39,42,66,81  
   one (else) 60,169,195,202,  
     241,266  
   opposite 25,48,210,276  
   other mind 42,45,56,71,  
     111,217,219,236  
   other power 47,77,111,129  
   overaction 204  
   pain 26,35,38,45-6,76,133,  
     203,210,246,269  
   person(s),(such) 12,38,47,  
     73,146,210,233,282

- personalit(ies,y) 29,42,70,  
 81,223,226,278  
 poison 36,38,40,44-5,47,54,  
 66,84,179,203,267,269  
 power 11,36-9,41-3,47-9,  
 65-6,75-6,79-80,84,88-90,  
 92,108,135,144,187-8,196,  
 211-3,226-8,231,264,275,  
 280,283 (& see NO OTHER)  
 rain 4,6,83  
 relapse 27,38,41,45,57,  
 81-2,266,280  
 remorse 272  
 reversal 8,38,41,44-5,54,  
 81-2,84,280  
 sin 28,47,66,69,72,76,180,  
 205,214,224  
 solar,lunary,planetary  
 influence 199  
 solar plexus 111  
 stagnation 67  
 stomach 7,75,92  
 storm 9,14  
 suffering 36,41,84,180,233  
 theosophy 40,46,54,84,96  
 thought(s) (see NO EVIL,  
 NO GOOD)  
 thunder(storms) 37,176,  
 197 (& see NO LIGHTNING)  
 tornado 5,83  
 will 67,95,280  
 wind(s) 6,37,197,201  
 work 54  
*No and Yes* 148,183  
 Noah 144  
 nobody but yourself 138  
 non-entity 77,161  
 Norcross, (Lanson P.) 171  
 normal 109,241,255,270  
 class 106,114,169  
 condition 19,214-5  
 students 156  
 N(orwood),E(dward) E. 213  
 nose 1,31  
 note(book) 163,178,185,  
 196,264  
 notes iii,iv,vii,ix,163,189,  
 199,213  
 nothing 6,25,32,50,76-7,  
 111,126,132,161,209-10,  
 223,258  
 (at all) 21,34  
 but God 58  
 between 268  
 can come 278  
 can interfere,prevent 30,  
 70,282  
 (else) 11,39,212,216,228,  
 247,268,276  
 (in) material 18,168  
 more,new 213,262  
 personal 182  
 real 172  
 remains 193  
 to cling to 33  
 unlike goodness 229  
 worth loving 236  
 nothing,  
 absolutely 146,213  
 become(s)149,213,233  
 do,done 219,246,259  
 [fear] 40,67,70-1,88,212,  
 228,230,265  
 sin is 191  
 to be 138,263  
**nothingness** 11,75,79,132,  
 163,175-6,189-91,194,  
 204,283  
 of itself 103,188  
 of matter 111,260,279  
**nothingness,**  
 against 11,228



conviction of 51  
 native 77  
 see(ing) 16,95  
 (& see ERROR,EVIL)  
 notion 121  
 nourish(es) 6,157,196  
 nourishing 73,227  
 novice(s) x,118  
 null and void 78,277  
 nullifying 285  
 number, 159,166,272  
 largest 110  
 sacred 130  
 numbers 143,230  
 numeral 6  
 numerical order iv  
 nuptial 121  
 nurs(es,ing) 119,268  
 nutrition 269

## O

obedience 50,56,88,93,148,  
 160,165,171  
 to God,Love 205,231  
 obedient 29,49,130,185,227,  
 275,282  
 to Truth 216  
 obediently 100  
 obey(s) 77,104-5,107,113,  
 120,122,129-30,132,219,  
 235  
 obeyed 109,247-8  
 obeying 118,183  
 objectify 217  
 objection 271  
 objective 15,70,  
 obligation(s) 121,162  
 oblivion 55,181  
 O'Brien,Sibyl(Wilbur) 166  
 obscure(d,s) 127,149,153,

165,173  
 obscurity 150,221  
 observation 139,151  
 observations, general 156  
 observed 263  
 obsolete 77  
 obstacles 94,116,190,231  
 Obstetric student 156  
 obstetrics iv,271  
 obstinate 80  
 obstruct 68,221,229  
 obstruction(s) 45,70,94,208,  
 210,250  
 obstructs 146  
 obtain(ed) 214,259  
 obvious v,245  
 occasion, v,71,108,129,246,  
 250,254  
 occasionally 90  
 occasions 7,63,123  
 occultism 71,90,266  
 occultists 266  
 occupied 50,184,220  
 occupy xv,55  
 occur 57,171  
 occurring 21,155  
 ocean 86  
 offences 96  
 offend 75,90,111,119  
 offend(er,ing) 151  
 offensive 273  
 offer(ed) ix,118  
 offering(s), 114,116,159,  
 223,234  
 floral 280  
 office(s) 249  
 downtown 234  
 officers 150  
 official(s) v,252,256  
 offspring(s) 147,162,178,  
 228

oil 136,168,185,202,261, 273  
 old 27,69,110,113-4,154, 213,247,252,256  
 adage 140  
 age 29,59,79,114,185,265  
 batches,maids 180  
 beliefs 6,44-5,85-6,99,180, 202,218,264,277,280  
 impressions of death 134  
 lady 109  
 man,woman 98  
 or feeble 70  
 style of praying 277  
 way 3,97  
 (& see NO,THEOLOGY)  
 omit(ted) iv,119  
 omnipotence, 47-8,68,77,92, 151,173,221  
 presence of 212  
 omnipotent 89,111,189  
 (and) omnipresent 28,186, 195  
 [God,goodness] 68,70,75, 264  
 Truth 49,70  
 omnipresence of God,good 32,158  
 omnipresent 97,224  
 (good) 222,265  
 (omnipotent,omniscient) 79 154,186  
 one 8,14,28-9,50,169,261, 272,274,281,284  
 and,by one 25,261  
 Body 192  
 cause 42,229,232  
 child 217  
 creator,creation 232  
 (devil,evil) 22,95,97,196, 219

God 30-1,46,54,57,101- 2,118,130,173,180,196-, 7,212,223,229,232, 282  
 home 226  
 law 228  
 Mind (see below)  
 Parent 220  
 Person 102  
 Physician 283  
 side 25-6,37  
 source xiii,158  
 thinker,thought 216  
 with Christ,Father,God 29, 69,190  
 (& see CONSCIOUSNESS, HOUR,POWER,WAY)  
 one,  
 dream,dreamer 161  
 each,every 76,102,220,279  
 no,not 60,117  
 numeral 6  
 one Mind 31,36-7,40,46, 54-5,111,125-6,132,164, 180,196-7,229,232  
 and man 286  
 exists 278,281  
 governs v,260  
 is panacea 234  
 operates 59  
 one Mind, but 27,36,41,44, 48-9,83,91,102,216,222-3, 233,280,282  
 consciousness of 212  
 declaration of 196  
 give 56,61,125  
 guided by 39  
 have (but) 68,98  
 only 49,76,198  
 recognition of 49,275  
 oneness 29,130,146

- with God, Love 41, 52, 195, 232  
 only 56, 69, 77, 213, 231  
 enemy 178  
 intelligence 16, 180  
 law 83, 285  
 life, place 200, 215  
 Love 234  
 Mind 39, 43, 48, 51, 70, 76-7, 82, 84, 88-9, 128, 196, 208  
 (& see ONE MIND)  
 power 26, 40, 49, 63, 65-6, 77, 135, 178, 196-7, 275, 285  
 proof 269  
 time 196  
 (& see WAY)  
 open 53, 132, 181, 192, 213, 235, 241  
 or secret 148  
 (& see BROKEN, DOOR, EYES)  
 opened Bible 58, 200, 258  
 open(ing, ly) 127, 144, 207, 244, 272  
 opens 100, 109, 166  
 operate(s) 59, 63, 67, 71, 78, 82, 149, 210, 228  
 operat(ing, ion{s}) 67, 81, 119, 149, 209  
 operators 150  
 opiates 96, 284  
 opinion 74, 199, 263  
 opinions, 130, 213, 282  
 preconceived 146  
 (& see HUMAN)  
 opium 18, 72, 183  
 (& see MORPHINE)  
 opportunities 94, 124  
 opportunity, 11, 28, 60, 66, 73, 112, 137, 241  
 first 130, 137  
 lose, lost ix, 28, 45, 137, 172, 228-9  
 (& see GOD'S)  
 oppose(r) 76, 218, 234, 236, 239, 265  
 opposed to C.S. 242, 253  
 to God 95, 179, 276  
**opposite** 23, 32, 49, 82, 103, 219, 265-7, 282  
 basis 110  
 evil 58  
 g, Good 99, 182, 188  
 of C.S. 158, 193  
 results 36  
**opposite, suppositious** 8, 145  
 (& see EFFECT, NO)  
 opposit(es, ion) 26, 162, 168, 254, 256  
 oppression 62  
 orally 135  
 oranges 106, 147  
 orbit(s) 124, 225, 268  
 ordeal 107  
**order(s)** 166, 169, 207  
**order, alphabetical** 252  
 (& see DIVINE)  
 ordered 239  
 orderly 200, 214  
 organ(isms) 67, 166  
 organization 92, 208, 270, 281  
 organized, 170, 222  
 highly 281  
 organs,  
 creative 222  
 genital, sexual 132  
 material 89  
 origin iv, 42, 68, 120, 132, 168 214, 219, 277  
 original v, 234, 257  
 edition 157  
 hearer, recipient iii  
 sin 277

version 159  
 originality 229  
 orthodox 86  
 other 43,118,140,149  
   life 21  
   men 64,191  
   power 45,77,211,278  
   you 76  
   (& see WAY)  
 other people's,(others')  
   hearsay 93  
   /questions) 213  
   sins 18  
   thoughts 16-7  
 others 21,23,80,103,152,  
   168,181-2,197,218,220,  
   234,245,282  
   endured 209  
 others, affect,hurt 40,43,84  
   all 56,82,276,281  
   awaken in 207  
   bless,heal 12,77,229  
   cause 65-6,135  
   (do,sacrifice) for 95,98,115  
   (error,sin) in 228,279-80  
   good of 127  
   help(ing) 37,41,43,46,81,  
   93,101,113  
   ingratitude,injustice from  
   91,222  
   ourselves and,or 122,284  
   rights of 210  
   see 32,34,279-80  
   take,taking up 39  
 outline(d) 83,223  
 outlines x,133,200  
 outlook,grandeur of 215  
 outpouring love 106  
 outside 10,104  
   and inside 88  
   God,good 70,85

over and over 51  
 overcame 194  
 overcome 16,23,28-9,58,68,  
   93,102,115,139,211,253,  
   267,282  
   belief 29,48  
   by C.S. 199  
   claim(s) 29,145  
   devil,evil(s) 11,16,94,  
   96,103,118,236,277-8  
   fear 21,190,231  
   (sin) 17,176,194,231  
 overcome,  
   can,cannot 2,228,279  
   enables to 136  
   resist and 50,85  
   something to 185  
   to be 138,144  
 overcome(s,th) 84,94,130,  
   147,160,267,282  
   thought 37,196  
 overcomes,strives and 194  
 overcoming 36,66,85,170,  
   278  
   (& see ERROR)  
 overdo 179  
 overlook 41,232  
 overpower(s) 29,144  
 overrules 182  
 overthrow 62,171,194  
 overturn 3  
 owe 7,90  
 owner('s) 20,195  
 owns 50  
 oxen, yoke of 25  
 Oxford boys 111

## P

pace xi  
 pad iv

- page(s), iii,v,xii,107,154-5,165,167-8,250-1,257,264  
 fifty 128  
 forty 155  
 pageant, error's 216  
 page-topics 155  
 paid, 162,166,170  
**pain(s)** 48,68,90,116,159,187,212,216,265,270-1,275  
 and evil 267,282  
 [and pleasure] 27,70,132,144,158,194  
 is not pain 69  
**pain, becomes** 144  
 excruciating 4  
 feel,have 17,90,100  
 released from 255  
 stricture (and) 132  
 think 98  
 violent 183  
 (& see *ACHES,SENSE*)  
**pain(ful,less)** 269,281  
 painted 166,171  
 palaver 30  
 Palmer House 238  
 palmistry 90,199,266  
 palpable xiii  
 palpitating presence 16  
 palsied 70  
 Papal power 75  
**paper** 12,24,118-9,151,166,254  
**papers** x,33,166,249  
 (also see *NEWSPAPER(s)*)  
 parable 20,126,159  
 paragraph(s) 156,160,174,183  
 favorite 155  
 paralysis 42,76,93,183,187,224,269  
 paralyze 83,177  
 paralyzed 224,259  
 pardon 117-8,192-3  
 pardoning Love 92  
 pardons 151  
 p,Parent(s) 25,121-2,128,147,196,220,279  
 parental 206  
 park(s) for C.Sts. 119  
 parrots xiii  
 partnership 105,170  
 pass(es) 20,107,116  
 away 103,126,188  
 off,out 71,246,278  
 on,over 19,34,185  
 through 202,215,279  
 pass, bring,come to 216,251,264  
 passage(s) iv,vi,33,153,155,181,198  
 passed 34,239,244  
 on 6,13,181,204,241,246,248,252,255,263  
 through 142,190,246  
 pass(es,eth) 142,283  
 passing 151,216,278  
 (on) 17,34,248  
 passion 158,276  
 past, x,88,94,107,124,128,136,216,228,234-5,260,265  
 dwelling on 115,139  
 long buried 153  
 same as 159  
 (& see *PERIODS*)  
 Pasteur 165  
 pastime 29  
 p,Pastor 107,123,164  
 pastorate 169-70  
 pasture 53  
 patch 27,98

- path(way) 109,114,127,138,  
 164,184,190,197,204-5  
 of Truth 68  
 path, heavenward 145  
 (straight and narrow) 85,  
 196  
 paths 66,80,121,133,195  
 of Truth 160  
 paths, diverted into other 96  
 patience 62,110,122,129,  
 205,220,226-7,275  
 patient (adj), 198,249,276  
 be 108,130,139,170,227,  
 234,282  
 patient (noun), 9,11,13,18,  
 84,90,194,202-3,222,243,  
 258,270  
 assist 271  
 [dying] 6,247  
 governs 280  
 [heal(ed,ing)] 9,17,176,188,  
 236,247  
 help(ing) 9,184  
 I am 87  
 make 25,61  
 one with God 190  
 [treat] 204,265,277,280  
 unworthy 52  
 you,your 260,269,280  
 patient's  
 belief(s) 181,192,202  
 hands 252  
 (own) thought 78,182,190,  
 243  
 patiently 66,106,122,184,  
 213  
 patients, 40,69,117-8,122,  
 144,149-50,185,208,230,  
 239,279-80  
 all 52  
 beliefs (of) 41,85  
 [heal(ed,ing)] 8,149,239,  
 252,273  
 [treat(ing)] 149,192,260  
 you,your 42,202,260  
 Paul 5,25-6,31,115,119,153,  
 156,165,176,206  
 pause(d) 128,256  
 pay(s) iii,113,170,192,221,  
 235,244,262  
 paying 192,208  
 peace 8,49,52,116,118,123,  
 143,159,177,216,232,267,  
 283  
 and Truth 47  
 in error 97  
 joy, 26,48,63,115 (& see  
 below)  
 prosperity 62,141  
 purity 62,209,225  
 peace, all is 36,47  
 at,in 65,68  
 bond of 130  
 enjoyment of 118  
 joy (and) 38,56,80,107-8,  
 177,267  
 I,Love (and) 26,49,56,84,  
 275  
 moderation and 141  
 negotiating 59  
 perfect 63-4,137  
 rest (and) 18,87,94  
 sake of 121  
 wisdom (and) 122,235,275  
 peaceful 11,68,172  
 peacefully 124  
 peacemaker 15  
 pearl, 259  
 priceless 159  
 Pelee, Mt 2  
 pen, 160,167,275  
 bulldog's 183

- penalty 128,192  
 pencil iv,25-6  
 pencilled 257  
 people,23,98,109,116,120,  
 149,166,182,246-7,249,  
 252,260,272  
 greeting 238  
 (& see OTHER,SICK,SIN,  
 THOUGHTS)  
 perceive ix,264  
 perception, 118,207,214,  
 227,261  
 faint 48  
 spiritual 77-8,273  
 perfect 62-5,72-4,80,96,127,  
 131,180,186,218,230-2,  
 250,284  
 eternal 192,224,280  
 expression 144  
 good 214,226  
 idea(s) 136,219  
 image 71,231  
 in God 89  
 Love 70  
 manifestation 221  
 supply 226  
 work 69,227,259  
 (& see BEAUTIFUL,FREEDOM,  
 HEALTH,IDEA,MAN,REFLECT-  
 ION,SPIRITUAL)  
 perfect(ed), 131  
 make(s) 172,177  
 perfecting 135  
 perfection 78,81,144,171,  
 187,195,203,214,226,  
 231-2,247,250,266,268,  
 281  
 of being 224  
 perfectly 42,73,241,256,281  
 perfectness 115,130  
 perform viii,21,50,74,107,  
 228,249 (& see WORK)  
 performance viii,273  
 perform(ed,ing) ix,21  
 period, 14,28,108-9,125,  
 150,229,273  
 mediaeval 141  
 periodicals 109,118-9,131,  
 251  
 periods 133  
 concurrent with moon 109  
 past 141  
 perish 177,251,274  
 perishing 143  
 permanent(ly) 88,108,127,  
 168,214,265  
 permission 126,195,240  
 permit(ted) viii,ix,x,116,  
 120,157,242,262  
 perpetual 217,231  
 perpetually 234  
 perpetuate 187,219  
 perpetuating 191  
 persecute 71  
 persecutions 46  
 persist(s) 40,267,282  
 persistent 50  
 persistently 267,282  
**person** 29,41,52,100,125,  
 215,222-3,236,239,251,  
 275,285  
 [died] 95,251  
 out there v  
 [place,thing] 42,77,222,  
 237,274  
 who errs 278  
**person**, any, every, some  
 164,265,278  
 body or 230  
 defend against 51  
 distinct from 102,187  
 love(d) 7,25

- (mind) as, on 61, 261  
 misjudge 223  
 Principle, not 55  
 timid 31  
 turned from 26  
 (& see NO, THOUGHT)  
 Person 102, 271  
*persona, in propria* 26  
 personal 129, 194, 201, 206,  
 271, 273, 279, 285  
 ambition 220  
 maid vii, ix, xiii, 58  
 (or) impersonal 69, 117, 223  
 (& see SENSE(s))  
 personal, nothing 182  
 personalities,  
 spiritual 62  
 twenty-five 200  
 personality v, 102-3, 113,  
 194, 199-200, 210, 225, 233,  
 278, 281  
 of God 102, 271  
 of Jesus 29  
 reversing Good 169  
 personality,  
 any 76, 172, 212, 283  
 claim(s) of 72, 272  
 fear, love 27, 102-3  
 my 26, 78, 266  
 subject of vi  
 [think] 69, 76  
 (& see NO)  
 personalize 29, 83, 92, 234  
 personally 59, 129, 137, 151,  
 248  
 persons v, vi, 31, 74, 129, 271  
 perversion 180  
 pervert(ed, ing) 76, 149  
 Peter 108, 169  
 petition xiv  
 Pharisee(s) 195, 207  
 phase(s) 6, 11, 16, 49, 145,  
 190, 219, 233  
 of error iii, iv, 281  
 phenom(en, a, on) xiii, 105,  
 126, 145, 180, 200  
 phenomenal expression,  
 erroneous 145  
 philanthropy 119  
 philosophy, 15, 90  
 pagan 183  
 phrases, 119n  
 alluring 283  
 physical xi, 111, 123, 134-5,  
 134-5, 142, 145, 148, 190,  
 222, 230, 278  
 ailments 278  
 (and, or) mental 79, 83, 145,  
 223-4  
 belief 147  
 causation 91, 214  
 crimes 150, 221  
 means 135  
 or moral 219  
 scientists 21  
 physicality 246  
 physically 73, 116, 183, 223,  
 229-30, 236, 244, 281  
 (& see MENTALLY)  
 physician(s) 2, 10, 283  
 physics 131, 173  
 pick(ing, s) off 150  
 up 189-90, 207, 244  
 picture 128-9, 250  
 pictures 131  
 pilgrimage 106, 139  
 pillows 247  
 pinned 24  
 pioneer 106  
 pit(ies, y) 150, 193, 199  
 place 61, 74, 77, 107, 126,  
 182, 188, 197, 218, 220,



- 237,253-4  
 and work 68  
 dislocation 179  
 in, of Mind, Principle 80,  
 96,221,225  
 to place 37  
**place**, abiding 116  
 another 181  
 dwelling 212  
 her (MBE's) 136,262  
 in 147,258,264  
 (man's) 154  
 out of 225  
 own 141  
 presence or 67  
 take(n,s) 105,142,155,246,  
 249  
 waste and desert 53  
 worthy 156  
 (& see ONLY,RIGHT,SECRET)  
 plac(ed,ing) 124,129,239,  
 241,249  
 places of worship 149  
 places, all 54,91  
 eight 25  
 high 91,150  
 placid 15  
 plain(ly) 29,127  
 plan 22,74,198,228  
 plane, 142,157,169,181,253,  
 262,272,285  
 material, this 71,95  
 (also see AIRPLANE)  
 planetary effects 17  
 influence(s) 91,199  
 plans, 272  
 united 109  
 platform 4,23,253-4  
 Platform of C.S. 154  
 plea(ds) 19,49  
 pleasant 9-11,18,138,  
 159,249  
 Pleasant View iv,xv,1,45,52,  
 54,56,172,197,199,238,241,  
 243-4,248,252,255-7,259,  
 280  
 pleasantness 160,225  
 pleasure(s), 41,113,116,138,  
 144,148,181,193,259  
 forbidden 106  
 (& see MATERIAL,RAIN,SENSE)  
 pleasurable 27  
 pledge 122  
 plenipotentiaries 59  
 plenty 50,60,196,225,227  
 plethoric 254  
 pluck(ed) 93,97,113  
 plucking out eye 2,11  
 P(lunkett), Mrs. 238  
 pneumonia 247  
 pocket 16,24  
 book 60  
 poem 171,257  
 point 16,92,118,123,152,  
 181,232,238  
 of attack 225  
 of completeness 65  
 of Spirit 269  
 point, basic 73  
 cardinal 108  
 certain 26  
 minor 130  
 reached 9,57  
 point(ed,ing) 138,250  
 out 243  
 points vi,31,58,82,107,112,  
 128,215,226,259  
 out 151  
 points, cardinal 89  
 certain 153  
 deep 270  
 few 152

- poise(d), 54,58  
 self 282
- poison**, xii,38,42,48,67,  
 84-5,180,183,206,208,  
 224,260,284  
 cannot 38,66  
 deadliest 65  
 mental 90,95,183,232  
 sexual 79  
 specific 81  
 vegetable,mineral 206  
 vital 65
- poison(ed,ous)** 111
- poisons** xii,6,183,264  
 impurities 72,227
- poisons, vegetable,**  
 mineral,animal 180  
 (& see ARGUMENT,ARSENICAL,  
 NO,THOUGHT{s})
- polarity 17,85
- policeman 23
- policy 225
- politicians 110,166
- politics 15,110
- poor 50,97,115,138,168,  
 211,224,274  
 cripple 24  
 uninfluential 182
- Pope,popery 75,145
- popularity 190
- portrait 166,171
- position 92,124,195,202,  
 213,277  
 of trust 55  
 to do well 182
- positive xiii,92,98,212,260,  
 269,277
- possess 49,108,157,210,229,  
 260,275
- possess(ed,es) 164,167,217  
 256
- possess(ing,ion{s}) vii,67,  
 206,216
- possible 32,42,61,90,113,  
 131,148,150,157,207,281  
 to Mind 232
- possibilities 162-3  
 of Spirit 227
- possibility 48,66,209,264,  
 282
- possibly 48,71,231,264
- pouncing 14
- poverty 49-50,64,68,91,97,  
 145,226,265 (& see CLAIM,  
 SENSE,WANT)
- powders, showed 165
- Powell, Lyman 98
- power** 22n,51,69,81,117,  
 123-5,149-50,163,188-90,  
 215-7,231  
 (and) activity 82,177,226,  
 229  
 and,or influence 137,210  
 and prerogative 270  
 and privilege 162  
 apart from (God) 67,77-8  
 for service 216  
 from on high 61  
 (God) imparts 143  
 is exerted 64  
 (is,of) God 20,26,96,235  
 of action 212  
 of health 173  
 of His might 63  
 (of) Love 115,137,196-7,  
 234  
 [of Mind] 77,82,152,216-7,  
 259,267,285  
 of thought(s) 265  
 of,to do good 43,161,175,  
 189  
 of world 207

- or almanac 12  
 [strength] 54,85,203  
 to affect 186  
 to change 179  
 to deceive 233  
 to express 146  
 to govern 272  
 to harm 7,43,175  
 to heal xiv,49,78,91,113,  
 148,275  
 [to resist] 119,230  
 to shield 160  
 within myself 158  
**power, any (other) 47,**  
 58,195,233  
 assert,gain 71,193  
 by,with 20,62,81,228  
 Christ 49,228  
 concede 96  
 controlling 77  
 creative 274  
 divine 113-4,217  
 effectiveness and 73  
 freedom and 277  
 gives 103,137,189,204,217,  
 233  
 great 207  
 has,have 41,96,158,186,233  
 healing 252,283  
 increase 178  
 invisible 187  
 lacks 148  
 mesmeric 141  
 not,no longer 55,127  
 one 36,173,226,264  
 Pentecostal 216  
 position (or) 195  
 quickening 195  
 twofold 125,145  
 without 4,72  
 wondrous 153  
 your(s) 48,91,179,191,199  
 (& see ALL,DESTROY,DOMIN-  
 ION,EVIL,FORCE,GOD'S,HOLD,  
 INFINITE,INTELLIGENCE,LOSS,  
 MENTAL,NO,ONLY,OTHER,  
 PRESENCE,PROGRESS,REALITY,  
 TRUTH,WISDOM)  
 powerless 48,54,65,70,129,  
 192,198,269,286  
 (& see EVIL)  
 powerlessness 79,187,189  
 powers 65,123,141,161,198,  
 214  
 of God 114  
 practicable 157  
 practical 98,119,152,154-5,  
 157,213  
 practical(ity,ly) 121,262  
 practice 122,129,150-2,182,  
 197,200,250  
 practiced 149,198  
 practis(e,ing) 138,140  
 practitioner(s), 87,107,111,  
 139,184,207,236,242,250,  
 252,260,269  
 C.S. 249,257  
 praise(s) 62,190,193  
 (God,Him) 18,36,38,43,69,  
 74,141,184,209,221,247,  
 268  
 praise, self- 236  
 pray(ed) 44,56,61-2,69,118,  
 120-3,184,207,209,231  
 aright 39  
 daily,every day 58,128,131  
 for harmony 32  
 (to) God 43,92,99,122,182  
 pray,unrighteously 38  
 prayer 30,56-8,60-4,114,  
 116,169,209,233,247,277,  
 279

alone 53,69  
 and meditation 69  
 for heretic 233  
 for prosperity 130  
 without ceasing 212  
 prayer, anguished 52  
   at, in 109,166  
   by, through 95,131  
   [C.S.] 38,57,63,209  
   (daily) 67,191,276  
   desire and 131  
   Evening 238  
   (fasting) 193-4,197  
   fervent xiv  
   form of 158  
   hope and 122  
   male, female of xiii  
   my, our 101,137,210  
   Roman Catholic 75  
   silent 218  
   wish or 71,231  
   (& see LORD's)  
 Prayer and Atonement 154  
 prayerful(ly) 129  
   watching 101  
 prayers xiii,54-5,60-4,137  
   of unrighteous 38  
 prayers, all 95  
   Catholic 38,129  
   prevent 49,227,275  
   watch 56  
 pray(ing,s) 53-4,108,164,  
   274,277  
 preach(ed) 23,239  
 preach(er,ing) 22n,25,  
   107,170,239  
 preachers 15,55,107  
 precious 106,122,133,156,  
   193  
 precise(ly) 153  
 predicted 21

prefaces vi  
 prejudices 210,213  
 premise 4,218  
 premonitions 135  
 pre(-)natal 1,90,276  
   belief 206  
 preparation(s) viii,235,238,  
   255  
 preparatory 135  
 prepare viii,170,176,235  
 prepared iii,iv,29,68,257,  
   259,262,264  
 preparing 91,98,112,155,  
   245  
 p, Presence 16,48,54,66-7,  
   87,139,147,163,193-4,  
   212-3,228,249,264,286  
 as mere letter 156  
 of death 204,207  
 of friends 146-7  
 (of) God 71,77-8,80,229,  
   275 (& see below)  
 of gold 154  
 of substance 73  
 [power] 45,49,72,93,114,  
   196,200,216,227,236,275,  
   285  
 presence,  
   God's, His 100,113,115,  
   124,198  
   (Love's) 65,181,198  
 palpitating 75  
 primal 159  
 supposititious 70  
 present (adj) 77-8,114,129,  
   145,163-4,187,189,200,  
   235,247,258-9,276  
 consciousness 145  
 line of thought 153  
 or prospective 154  
 wisdom 121

- (& see NEED)
- present (noun) 107,115,119,  
139,166,228
- present, abundant 82
- always,still 216,255
- everywhere 186-7
- forever 44
- presentation, 172,271
- Kaleidoscopic 153
- presented 154,159,195,259,  
263,270,280
- presenting 167,172,259,261,  
271
- presents 107,167,250
- preserve iii,63,120,141,217,  
271
- preserved ix,203,207,234,  
246,271
- preserves 56,65
- President(s), 59
- The Book of the 172
- press, 66,138,179,244
- in 153
- press(ed,ing) 216,225
- prestige 137
- prevail 188,193,202
- prevails 44
- prevent 30,44,69,74,102,  
116,175,188,259,266,271,  
274,281
- (Christian) healing 36,86,  
251,273
- demand 148
- disease 19
- (effectual) prayers 49,227,  
275
- inflow 70
- (& see RESULT,THOUGHT)
- prevent(ed,s) 83,101
- price 221,259
- and reward 160
- priceless privilege x
- pride 11,61,99,126,146,158,  
199,204,225,259,265,273
- (ambition) 137,190
- priestcraft 119
- priesthood, 207
- Jesuitism 75
- Primary students 156
- principle,same 176,283
- Principle** 23,55,91,118,164,  
213-4,221,223-4
- (and,not)idea(s) 7-8,83,161,  
178,180,217,276,281
- and phenomenon 68
- of being 49,275
- (of) Life 146,227
- of manhood 230
- of Mental Science 133
- of right doing 21
- that moves 135
- Principle,**
- in,of 161,191
- infinite 28
- perfect 62
- (& see DIVINE,ETERNAL)
- printed 172,201
- printer 170
- private(ly) 107-8,166
- privilege(s) x,xv,112,162,  
216
- privileged 89,254
- prize 167
- probation 195
- problem** x,xiv,23,107,192,  
203,219,261,279
- called life 161
- problem,** [solve] 188,206,  
208,217
- [work on,out] viii,20,34,  
201
- (& see MEET,WHOLE)

- problems viii,60,123,173,  
 190,248,285  
 (& see SPECIFIC)  
 proceeding 286  
 process, 225,266  
 mechanical 153  
 neutralizing 4  
 processes 127  
 procession 216  
 proclaimed 150,166  
 proclivities 25  
 procreation 121  
 prodigal 31  
 produce(s) 38,41,44,49,80,  
 183,214,219,232,259,270,  
 273  
 discord 145  
 error 201,272  
 result 91  
 suffering 40,251  
 produc(ed,ing) 25,46,147,  
 187,251,269  
 production 259  
 profane 114  
 profess 9,129,286  
 professes 101  
 p,Profession, 202  
 by 140,197  
 professional 206  
 profitable 105  
 profiteth 97  
 profoundest 156  
 progeny 105  
 progress 33,57,82,91,148,  
 195,205-6,261,266,276,280  
 (& see HINDER,STOP)  
 progress(ion), 281  
 infinite 66,206  
 power (and) 63  
 spiritual 236  
 virtue and 98,283  
 wheel of 143  
 progressing 193  
 progressive 80,96  
 prohibit 50  
 prolapsus 132  
 prominence 195  
 (also see USEFUL)  
 promise 4,50,56,61,63,95,  
 122,195,226-8,250-1  
 p,Promised 122  
 Land 196  
 promises 136,265  
 promising 89,182  
 prompted by God 131  
 pronounce 190  
 pronouncements vii  
 proof 2,6,61,99,107,193,  
 227,269-70  
 proper 120,165  
 propert(ies,y) 42,205  
 prophecy 21,75,97,249  
 prophesy 144,249  
 p,Prophet 166,271  
 prophetic words 167  
 prophets 15,50,199  
 proportion(ately) 79,153,  
 158,187,207  
 proposed 169,171,254  
 proposition 57,219  
 prospective 271  
 prospects 182,233  
 prosper(ous) 11,43,50,84,  
 91,94,96,108,130,282  
 prosperity 62,117-8,130,  
 164,227,252  
 protect 64,109,135,148,198,  
 250,252  
 protect(ed,s) 71,73,76,192,  
 228-9,235  
 protection 63,66,79,158,  
 195,210,222,278

- protest, poor 50  
 Protestant, 118  
 religion of 30  
 prove ix,19,30,75,91,94,  
 135,157,187,190,194,220,  
 235,268  
 gain 156  
 otherwise 202  
 reality 201  
 sure 117  
 Truth 186,207  
 (& see TIME)  
 prove,can,cannot 7,13,199  
 come down and 6  
 go and 18  
 must 10  
 work and,to 14,264  
 prov(ed,ing) viii,15,34,54,  
 94,97,102  
 proven 66,112,213,229  
 proves 107,124,194  
 provide(d) viii,139,195  
 providing 203,276  
 provision(s) viii,265  
 provocation 221  
 Psalms 181  
 (& see BIBLICAL, REFERENCES)  
 psychologists 40  
 psychology 40,90,98  
 Ptolemaic 168  
 public(ity) 52,109,118,131,  
 150,178  
 speaking 3  
 publication 250  
 department 203  
 publicly 108,204  
 publish(ed) ix,58,119,128,  
 170,215  
 Publishing House 169  
 pull down 225,241  
 pulpit(s) 131,171  
 punished 32,193  
 punishes 160,193  
 punishment(s) 151,162,204,  
 242,257 (& see ESCAPE)  
 pupil(s) 12,256  
 pure 42,63,67,80,103,108,  
 136,230,233-4,270,276-7  
 and good 279  
 (in) heart(s) 130,132,138,  
 282  
 (& see DESIRES)  
 purer 30,143,148,247  
 purge(d,s) 58,96,143  
 purification 261  
 purified 96,147,225  
 purifier, Love is 225  
 purifying 73,227  
 purity 85,109,145,171,211,  
 214,224,233  
 (& see PEACE)  
**purpose** ix,x,xv,67,118,152,  
 220,231  
 (of God) 97,121  
 of healing 114  
 poured into 110  
**purpose**, honest 101  
 motive,plan and 228  
 (& see STRONG)  
 purpose(d,s) 119,149,216  
 puts,putteth 186,196,211,  
 214,229,234,267,278  
 around 156  
 aside,away 214,222  
 asunder 43,175  
 back,forth 79,152  
 down 123,217,230  
 in,on 27,151,255,286  
 off,out 27,98,149,175,  
 204-5,272,278  
 trust 221  
 up 164

putting

putting 246

down 89

puzzle 254

## Q

quackery 3

qualified 119

qualities 61,73,96,125,222,  
231

of good 93

of malpractice 204

of Mind 205,223

quality 32,48,66,206

of Mind 162

quantity 32

quarrels 184

quarter(s) 162-3

quenched, spirit not 132

queried 152

question 22n,79,103,107,

118,123-4,152,179,202,

205,219,241,247,249,270

question,answering 184

important 116

phrased 142

(physical) 68,113

this 105,120-1

questioned 29

questions, 31,97,151,156,

205,213,248-9,258

unanswered 132

quick(est)138,246,279

quickens,

retards or 214

quickly 76,118,155,248,270

quiet(ness) 64,87-8,106,129,

131,191,195,279

quilt 254

Quimby 88

quit 109,164

quotation 172-3

quotations, 155,163

indirect 199

quoted 20,119,254

quoting vii,172

## R

race, xi,203,214

redemption of 134

radius, with(in) 64,171

rage(s) 36

and roar 197

raiment, soft 209

rain xii,4-6,15,58,170,201

(& see NO)

rain(bow,drop) 116,170

raise(d) 18,165,214,241,

256,263,284

dead 14,197-8,204,240,270

raising fruit 259

ran 16,24

random 58

rang (bell) 201,255-6

rapidly 172

Rawson, Dorcas 169

R.C. 53-4,67,84,93 (also see

CATHOLIC,CATHOLICISM)

reach 10,72,80,94,130,

145,178,194,208,215,

225,260

heart 208,285

out 72,199,231

within 245

reach,

cannot 63,81,83

out of 123

reached 19,126,173,216,

246,256

into pocket 16

reaches vi,76,80,96,149,168



- reaching 32,116,178,219,  
 281  
 react(ion) 177,215  
 read x,24,108,120-1,130,  
 172-3,184,216,248,254,  
 256-8,284  
 Bible vii,200  
 letter(s) 106,116,136,255  
 slowly 128  
 (& see DAILY)  
 reader(s), iii,v,xv,41,118,  
 154-5,271-2  
 first 131  
 readily 133,156,158,203,270  
 readiness 263  
 reading 69,88,128,168,216,  
 251,260,276  
 (letter) 115,132,174,255-6  
 novels 29  
 ready x,7,9,11,49,64,112,  
 170,206,248,252  
 for harvest 60,105  
 to give up 72  
 to obey 104  
 to rob 117  
 real 27,37,91,94,101,161,  
 192,200-1,210,214,230,  
 265,272  
 and tangible 181  
 (being) 78,219  
 child 216  
 estate 194  
 existence 76  
 home 280  
 man 27,158,266  
 organization 208  
 reason 253  
 real, beliefs 87  
 make 48,109  
 seem 44,182  
 Spirit 10  
 true or 187  
 realities,  
 spiritual 95,181  
 terrible 150  
 reality 41,56,77-9,81,134,  
 158,163,181,190-1,194,  
 198,201,232,265  
 and power 267,282  
 of being 71  
 of evil 104,219  
 of fits 209  
 of good 199  
 of matter 133  
 of sexuality 222  
 of your own 213  
 reality, in 83,96,120,162,  
 204,268  
 realization 19,49,71,79,156,  
 207,210,224,232,235,275,  
 277  
 of perfect 62,145  
 of (true) being 177,231  
 realization, high 193  
 possibility and 48  
 realize 40,44,71,92,114,138,  
 144,161,194,205,214,237,  
 263  
 [allness of God] 58,67,127,  
 191  
 and understand 192  
 helplessness 218  
 that  $2 \times 2 = 4$  230  
 this 20,30,87-8,266,280  
 to yourself 60  
 t,Truth 47,129,190  
 unreality 48,179  
 realize, come to 156  
 try(ing) to 48,282  
 realiz(ed,ing) 30,40,136,  
 164,176,200,241  
 His Allness 48

- realm, xii,163,225  
 bright 210  
 illimitable xiv  
 mental xii,xiv  
 physical xi,xiv  
 spiritual 265  
 reap 160,193,217,270  
 reappear(s) 155,205  
 reappearing 171  
 reason(s) 143,203,231,253,  
 265,270  
 and understanding 73  
 reason, by 135  
 sober 132  
 reasonable 209  
 reasoning 4,212-4,270  
 (& see HUMAN)  
 rebel, rebellion 188  
 rebellious 80,242  
 rebound of hate, hatred 45,  
 235  
 rebuff 195  
 rebuke, xiii,30,100,117,126,  
 138,157,193-4,210,263,  
 274  
 severe vii  
 (& see REJOICE)  
 rebuked 11,103,189,243,  
 254,256  
 rebuk(es,ing) 100,132  
 recant 256  
 receipt 127  
 receive(th), 11-2,56,81,100,  
 108,118,148,167,213,261,  
 276-8  
 able to 157  
 (& see SUGGESTIONS)  
 received viii,68,130,167,  
 172,200,214,239,245,256  
 with incredulity 150  
 receiver 90,235  
 receives 144,279  
 receiving 281  
 recent 121  
 receptive 203,207  
 recesses, deep 114  
 recipient 70,175  
 recognition 143,158,189,  
 224,246  
 (& see ONE MIND)  
 recognize(s) 142,146,150-1,  
 162,187-8,193,195,212,  
 216-7,234,242  
 person 278  
 your power 48,179  
 recognized 10,68,157,163,  
 187,193  
 recognizing 136,266  
 recommend 119-20,131  
 recompense 110  
 record(s) v,97,121,160,203,  
 238,246,250  
 record(ed,er) vii,66,141,  
 175,256,260,264  
 recover(ed,y) 248,269  
 recruit(ed) 57n,119  
 Red Sea 202  
 reduce(d) 142,213  
 re-establish 168  
 re-established 202  
 reference 155  
 referr(ed,ing) viii,164,188,  
 238,249,258  
 reflect 60-2,72,95,123,178,  
 205,216-7,233,272,281,  
 283  
 and inherit 80  
 God, Good, Him 76,113,117,  
 125,182,186,223  
 goodness 85  
 stability 225  
 upon 152

- reflected 105,109,185,199,  
 212,227  
 reflects 178,186,207,266  
 God,Him 144,230  
 reflecting ix,50,71,94,101,  
 144,231,233  
 as in mirror 154  
 light 69,117,274  
 Principle 90  
 reflection 65,80,92,114,158,  
 182,195,213,223,232  
 of God,Him 216,223-4,229,  
 271  
 of Love 69,224  
 reflection,  
 God's,His 7,85,225,235  
 perfect 72,264  
 seen in 186  
 reform(s) 192,276  
 refuge 13,77,115,138-9,141,  
 208  
 refusal 196  
 refuse 136,185,247  
 refused ix,121  
 refusing 194,217  
 regain(ed) 4,216  
 regard(ed) vii,120,127  
 regenerated 224  
 regeneration 142  
 regular 253-4  
 regulates 265  
 rehearsal 106  
 rehearse 136,236,245  
 reign 3,137,188,225  
 of divine Truth 64  
 of harmony 5,147,232  
 of honesty 62  
 of M.A.M. 160  
 reign,(Truth,)Life 46,55,96  
 reigns 43,46,54  
 in heavens 57  
 reigns, God,He 75,84,126,  
 212,286  
 Love,Truth 55-6,96  
 reject 37,76  
 rejection 68,269  
 rejoice 55,115,117,126,130,  
 133,135-8,169,189,205,  
 276,279  
 always(s) 115,212  
 and be glad 106,112,158  
 in fall 221  
 in rebuke,victory 190,204  
 rejoice(d,s) 55,91,130,134,  
 136,155,209  
 rejoicing 134,143  
 relapse 4,9,17,91,94,111,  
 114,193,204,215,277  
 (& see NO)  
 relapsed 76  
 related 239,245  
 relating 256  
 relation(ship)s 210  
 to God 172,214,230  
 relations 26,121,184  
 relatives 19,119,247,266  
 relevant iv  
 relief 4,147,204,269  
 relieve(d,s) 110,212  
 religion(s) 30,148,166,249  
 of Jesus Christ 253  
 religious 17,119,205,233  
 anarchy 74  
 leaders 142  
 sects 118  
 relinquished viii  
 relinquishment 169  
 relied 169  
 rely(ing) 120,193,218  
 remain 49,57,88,156,171,  
 189,191,223,227,249,  
 257-8,275

- remainder 74,141  
 remained 32,241,245  
 remains 139,147,193,211  
 (& see FACT)  
 remark 155,197,238  
 remarkable 21  
 remark(ed,s) 256,258  
 remarking 207,262  
 remedy xiv,17,101,108,142,  
 202,236,276  
 remember 23,62,82,91,122,  
 136-7,176,189,201,210,  
 260,271,278  
 cardinal points 89  
 [power] 49,64,275  
 this 51,112,233,248  
 remember,must 137,233,272  
 remembering 228  
 remembrance 128,234  
 remind(ed) 254,258,285  
 daily 73,223,236  
 reminder 115  
 remnant 24  
 remote 206,211,214  
 removal 259  
 remove vi,57,68,72,188,205,  
 231,268  
 removed 52,90,100,146,158,  
 165,188,204,242,256  
 removes 68,70,94,137,186,  
 208,210,270  
 removing x,153,193  
 render 163  
 renewed x,24,235  
 renewing 211  
 repartee, wit and 118  
 repeat 42,106,109,120,153,  
 254,258,282  
 (& see LIES,WORDS)  
 repeated 13,25,27,30-1,145,  
 256,258,262  
 repeatedly 155  
 repeating, repetition of vii,  
 116,185  
 arguments xiii,xiv  
 mere words xiv,153  
 repent(ed) 51,136,176  
 repentance 171,273  
 repentant 280  
 replace(s) 27,243  
 replenished xii  
 replie(d,s) 159,168,201,219,  
 236,239,243-4,246,254-5,  
 257-8,261-3,286  
 reply, 47,123,128,131,152-  
 3,201,243,254,263  
 first chance to 133  
 report(er) 30,247  
 reported 245-6  
 reports 59,151,254  
 representative 61,226  
 represented 200  
 represents 163  
 reproduce v,203  
 reproduced 159,264  
 request iii,vi,129,131,257,  
 263  
 requested 165,204,257  
 requesting 167  
 require(th) 57,88,118,184,  
 217,250,270  
 required iii,x,141,153,155,  
 217  
 requirements viii,122,155,  
 219  
 requires 23,132,196,250  
 requisite 107,118  
 rescue(d) 136,167  
 resent(ment) 99,228,243  
 resist(s) 69,77,81,136,169,  
 230  
 (D)evil 50,119,171

- good 49,227,275  
 resistance 40,68  
 resist(ed,ing) 138  
 resolv(e,ing) xii,219  
 resolves, good 219  
 respiration,impairs 214  
 respond 11,27,243  
 responds to 50,79,207  
 response 187,214,245  
 responsibility 221  
 responsible 59,124,202  
 rest 32,87,105,113,149,170,  
 194,205,208,236,272,  
 276-7  
   assured 136  
   in,on 207,215  
   (& see HARMONY,PEACE)  
 rest(ed,s) 126  
 restless 273  
 restoration 59  
 restore 242,246  
 restored 246-7,270-1  
 restrain 74,141,224,268  
 restrict 194  
**result** viii,7,47,58,118,160,  
 176,206,210,231,258,  
 277-8  
   in healing 144  
**result,**  
   certain,sure 178,192  
   correct,right 25,270  
   desired 137  
   prevent 43,91,114  
   (& see PRODUCE)  
   resulted 243  
   resulting 124,216  
**results** 50,57n,113,119,121,  
 175,214,260-1,271,285  
   seem incredible 217  
**results, glorious** 152  
   (& see LABOR,OPPOSITE,RIGHT)
- resume(d) 57n,256  
 resurrect 206  
 resurrect(ed,ion) 21,25-7,98,  
 147,215  
 resuscitation 67  
 retain(s) 119,154  
 retained 250  
 retrospect 179  
*Retrospection and Intro-  
 spection* 158  
 return 18,138,153,224,227,  
 246,253,280  
   good for evil 159,171,226  
   of old beliefs 41,45,53,84  
   (& see VOID)  
 return(ed,s) 149,166,243,  
 249,255-6,258  
 reveal(ing) viii,64,143,157,  
 191,235  
 revealed 64,81,97,101,200,  
 226,267  
   in C.S. 267  
   to Christ Jesus 109  
 reveals 115,173,206,224  
   Science 192  
 r,Revelation 97,150,156,  
 182,207,217,229,251,261  
 revelations 26,151  
 r,Revelator v,109,251,267  
 revenge 137,141,158,171,  
 208,214,221,242,272  
   (& see ENVY,MORTAL MIND)  
 reverie 270  
 reversal 5,19,47,57n,265,  
 284  
   of Truth 45  
**reversal, by** 104  
   spiritual 76  
   thought of 5  
**reverse** 39,75,102,158,161,  
 186,228,277

- every argument 76  
 God's government 5  
 Truth 35,47  
 work 33  
**reversed** 53,76,84,86,94,  
 231,284  
 (& see CANNOT,GOD'S LAW,  
 LAW,NO)  
 reverses 36,99,163,182,231,  
 265  
 revised 107,152,167  
 revision(s) 152,154  
 former 157  
 revival 106  
**reward(ed)** 53,93,145,160,  
 167,169,196-7,221,228,  
 252,261  
**reward,(great)** 106,112,137  
 sure 54,136  
**rewards** 160,220  
 spiritual 217  
 (& see EVIL,PRICE)  
 rheumatism 38,42,65,83,  
 239,269  
 rhus-radicant (see ARSENIC)  
 rhythm of God 224  
 rich 97,117,145,153,225,  
 229,274-5,277  
 riches, 163,200  
 heavenly 134  
 (& see INFINITE)  
 ride 19,24  
 rifle 13  
**right** 3,13,17,21,105,112,  
 122-3,130,160-2,200,229,  
 236,265,270,276,282  
 above 29  
 achievement 75  
 action 66,232  
 along,up 28  
 around 19  
 demonstration 135  
 desire 158  
 direction 132,138  
 [doing] 21,44,80,116,204,  
 208,210,260,281  
 endeavor 229  
 hand 60,111,257  
 here 19,34,45,56,60,181,  
 248  
 idea(s) 89,178,208,212,226,  
 281  
 in beginning 23  
 mind 10  
 model 278  
 place 42,234  
 results 188  
 scale 51,175  
 side xiii,6,18,26,36,43,48,  
 69,84,92,191-2  
 then and there 255  
 thinking,thought 222,232,  
 265  
 through 238,258  
 time 234  
 to cast out fear 46  
 to have 71,231  
 to invade 195  
 to kill 257  
 to omit 119  
 to withhold 213  
 way 51,94,175,284  
**right, always** 120  
 color 19  
 commenced 19  
 contending for 239  
 every figure 23  
 highest 8,30  
 not 253,256,261  
 our,your 88,91  
 rule 139  
 seemed 255

- sustaining 118  
 (& see ALL,CANNOT BE,THINK,  
 TONE)  
 righteous 147,182  
 nation 192  
 [prayer] 56,233  
 righteous,  
 sound and 54  
 righteousness, 54,85,122,  
 133,160,193,270  
 robe of 221  
 rightful 188,231,265  
 rightfully 163  
 rightly 82,131,135,208,  
 228,256,261  
 rightness, 110  
 leaven of 118  
 rights 118,195,205  
 of conscience 124  
 (& see OTHERS)  
 rights, individual 62  
 Riley, Mr. & Mrs. 262  
 ring 240  
 ripe(n,ed) 152,220,273  
 rise 6,29,36,109,145,178,  
 191,198,217,277  
 above 13,16,30,33,85,135,  
 183  
 higher 11,104,215,260  
 in strength 69,136  
 out of 176  
 superior 115  
 up 53,55,61,125,136,188  
 (& see NEEDED,SPIRITUAL  
 SENSE,SPIRITUALLY)  
 ris(en,ing) 128,157  
 above 98,137  
 sect of C.Sts. 118  
 rival(ry) 164,281  
 rivals,competitors 74  
 rivers 280  
 road(s) 42,176  
 rob(bed) 42,49,67,71,178,  
 205,208,246  
 rob(ber,s) 148,261  
 (& see MENTAL,READY)  
 R(obertson), N(emi) 124,  
 172,196,238,243,252,254,  
 258  
 rock 111,127,218,221  
 of Truth 193  
 rod 12,16,55,134,189-91,  
 227,236,278  
 Roman,Rome 207  
 Empire 166  
 (& see CATHOLIC,CATHOL-  
 ICISM)  
 room 19,23-4,240,245,250,  
 253,255-7,259  
 was filled 247  
 room, door to 201  
 leave 242  
 little 274  
 MBE's 255,263  
 next 260  
 no 88,126  
 student's 96  
 root 63,94,184,211,276  
 up 6,102,189  
 rooted 110,147,219  
 roots 97,268  
 rose 166,194,239,245  
 roses 255  
 Roslindale, Mass. 167  
 rough places 195  
 rouse(d) 113,122,179,198,  
 245  
 mentally 84  
 rubbish of centuries 50  
 ruffled 15  
 ruin 85  
 rule (noun) v,75,99,108,118,

160,179,190,199,202,206,  
249,261  
in C.S. 226  
of Mind-healing 152  
rule, as 135,178  
  general 128  
  golden 130  
  prove 264  
rule (vb) 53,64,75,139,187,  
  192,210  
  and lead 80  
  own house 165  
rule, God will 57  
rule(d,s), 54,68,263  
  God,Love 197,207  
ruler(s) 18,113,168  
rules (noun), 114,204,271,  
  280  
  C.S. 165  
  general xiii  
run 56,111,150,177,215,  
  241,247,277  
  things 31  
run(neth,s)54,202,278  
running 24,261,277  
rupture 113  
rush 214,280  
Russian 59

## S

Sabbath 207  
sackcloth 115  
sacrament,silent 143  
sacred 107,121,130,141,167  
sacredly 127,207,213  
sacrifice(d) 62,115,158,234,  
  247  
sad 83,115,135,181,191,  
  220,226,275-6  
sad(ly,ness) ix,280

safe 20,64,70,113-4,121,  
  126,138,191,197,212,235,  
  278  
safeguard 68  
safety box 166  
  of C.S. 129  
sailing around 201  
saint(ly) 184,253  
Salchow, John 259  
Salome 14n  
salt 55  
salvation 21,88,100,142,  
  160,181,186,190,192-3,276  
  (& see SEE)  
Sanatorium 119  
sarcasm 118  
Sargent, (Laura E.) vii,xi,25,  
  27,30-1,34,91,97,100,201,  
  235,238,241,245,253,258  
S(argent),V(ictoria) 125,  
  241,258  
sat 4,7,13,241,252  
s,Satan 2,6,15,30,89,103,  
  145,149,189  
satisfaction, 207,265  
  absolute 80,96  
  perfect 71  
satisfactory viii,80,98,147  
satisfied 8,12,51,84,97,118,  
  134,165,218  
satisfie(s,th) 97,254  
satisfy 283  
save 5,107,135,148,150,152,  
  212,220  
saved 4-5,21,136-8,148,167,  
  196,224,276  
saves 57,109,216  
Savio(u)r 194-5,208,226,  
  271,274  
savors, sweet 110  
saw 13,167,170,181,199,



- 224,239-42,246,248,256,  
259,263,286  
Saxon 274  
say 49,60,85,123,191,221,  
235,243,253,263  
and,or do 47,86,91  
saying(s) 120,153,166-7,  
205,238-9,243,246-7,251-2,  
263  
scale 23,113,175  
scattered 40,173  
scene(s) 109,245-6  
schedule(d), 246  
normal x  
school 114  
science 11,103-4  
science, false 74,90  
natural 169,211  
**Science** (i.e. C.S.) 79,97,  
112,118,133,148-9,173,  
181,205,211,230,254,  
280-1  
and Health (see below)  
of b,Being 124,194,230  
of health 15  
of m,Mind 150,165,221  
of Spirit 125  
spiritual 55  
**Science**,  
by,through 141,223  
expresses 61  
in 88,91,104,120,123-4,  
126-7,135,158,182,199,  
206,218,262  
not,no(part of) 123,183,  
201  
substitutes 130,282  
true 3,230  
understand 86  
(& see ABSOLUTE,C.S.,  
DIVINE SCIENCE,REVEALS)
- Science and Health**  
(references in Divinity  
Course) 1,5,7-8,11,13-4,  
17,19-21,23-5,27-8,30,  
33-4  
(other references) 41,55,61,  
71,114,117,121,125,127,  
148,150,152-8,163,167-8,  
170-3,177,185,187,198,  
207,216,223-4,231,239,  
248,251-3,256,258,262-3,  
270,272,277  
(& see AUTHOR,EDITION,  
WORK)
- Science & Senses** 238  
**Science of Being** 155  
**Science of Life** 170  
**Science,Theology,Medicine**  
155  
scientific xiii,49,109,155,  
173,217,224,232,235,257,  
270  
activity xv  
demonstration viii  
law 146  
terminology xii  
thought xi,xiv  
understanding 73  
(& see SENSE)  
scientific,coldly xiv  
**Scientific Statement of  
Being** 154,262  
scientifically 58,161,209,  
230  
scientist(s), 168  
physical 21  
**Scientist** 149,182,190,194,  
235,272,281  
**Scientists** 82,150-2,181,  
221,252,280-1  
or non-Scientists 74

**Scientists, thought of 154**

(& see c.s{ts}.)  
 scourge(th) 12,141  
 scourgings 23  
 Scriptural 125,223  
 s,Scripture 47,100,120,  
 136-8,166,168  
 bids us 126  
 declares,saith 50,99  
 interpretations 165  
 texts 155  
 Scripture,  
 fulfilled 141  
 meaning of ix  
 truths of 93  
 Scriptures 15,50,55,112,  
 163,168,199,202  
 and S&H 272  
 declare,saith,say 25,124,  
 219  
 (also see BIBLICAL  
 QUOTATIONS)  
 scream(s) 24,28,64,91  
 scum 168  
 sea 116,143,165,178  
 seagull xi  
 seal(ed,s) 127,272  
 seamless robe 52  
 search(eth) 155,157,160,279  
 searched 64,152,191  
 seat(ed,s) 23,201,239  
 season 128,175,273  
 seasons 127,148  
 second,2nd coming 234  
 floor 244  
 (& see COMMANDMENT)  
 second-hand 264  
 secret(ly) 150-1,173,195-7,  
 210,221,240  
 influence 36,88  
 place 67,88

(& see FAULTS,OPEN)  
 secretary iii,vii,x  
 secretion(s) 1,65,67  
 of phlegm 83  
 secretions, death to 50  
 impure 77  
 morbid,torpid 79  
 sect of C.Sts. 118  
 see 31-2,34,59,122,163,  
 170-1,178,210,241,244,  
 264,267-8  
 (and) hear 68  
 aright 109  
 child,daughter 240-2  
 darkness 123  
 (error) 42,51,176,230,260  
 evil,sin 150,280  
 faults 279  
 God 138,219,235,270  
 him(self)216,258,275  
 it,this 89,123-4,133,187,  
 217,253  
 little healing 198  
 man 216,230,247  
 (MBE) 248,255-6,262  
 necessity,need 74,202,218  
 (or) know 89,227  
 salvation 239,260  
 through 214  
 (t,Truth) 40,48,85,127  
 2x2=5 230  
 (what) I am 204,252  
 see, [all,you] 1,115,187,208,  
 252,274  
 can,could 13,128,164,199,  
 201  
 [eyes] 1,32,94,153  
 first to 209  
 waken and 181  
 (& see FEEL,HELP,  
 UNDERSTAND)

- seed(ling,s) 105,143-4,  
 147-8,191-2,217  
 seeing 61,182,233,236,239,  
 261,267,284  
 errors 127  
 seeing, Love all 60  
 seek(s) ix,67,85,145,150,  
 182,204,213,216  
 and find v,63,95,147  
 seeking 18,138,197,276,283  
 seem 153,181,231,251,257,  
 260,264  
 otherwise 124,183  
 to engulf 185  
 to hear 188  
 seemed 181,200,239,244-5,  
 254,263  
 surprised 249  
 seeming 135,137,186,256,  
 275,278  
 seemingly 259,281  
 seems 134,163,173,209  
 seen 20,31,103,156,186,197,  
 229,249,265  
 (and,or) unseen 65,157,198  
 in sky 239  
 seen, never,not 20,31,154,  
 230,264-5,280  
 sees 32,103,197,264  
 select 243,257,281  
 selections 172  
 selects ix  
 self, 25,47,65,68,80,98,160,  
 175,214-5,225,265,267,  
 270,276  
 manifests 70  
 normal,true 212,255  
 outer 158  
 sense (and,of) 25,136,167,  
 199  
 (& see WILL)
- self-abnegated,abnegation  
 30,247  
 appointed 208  
 control 87  
 deceived 270  
 deception 146  
 defence 118,141  
 denial 249  
 depreciation 199  
 destroyed,destruction 96,  
 161,193  
 evident 67,219,232  
 existent 146  
 immolation 69,90  
 justification 21,109,177,236  
 knowledge 234  
 mesmerism 50,117,274  
 mesmerized 39,41,46,81  
 pity 236  
 protection 141,151  
 renewed 235  
 righteousness 80,206,236  
 sacrifice 98,143,220  
 seeking 160  
 sufficiency 259  
 sustaining 67,232  
 vindication 93  
 selfhood 161,195,210,221,  
 276  
 selfish(ness) 160,169,210-1,  
 222-3,259  
 send 60,83-4,119,137,199,  
 233  
 sending 225  
 sends 182,199,278  
 mentally 148  
 sensation 139,261,270  
 sense xi,xv,4,25,29,103,  
 120,134,148,189,195,264,  
 276-7  
 and flesh 134

- and Science** 55  
 (and) Soul 33,97,116,157  
 of action 132  
 of death 30  
 of (divine)power 51,113,  
 127,210  
 of fear 70,259-60  
 of heaven 164  
 of jealousy 255  
 of I,Life 30,62,248  
 of limitation 66  
 of I,Love 25  
 of obligation 121  
 of omnipotence 191  
 of personality 199-200,276,  
 278  
 of poverty 67,91  
 of right 30,162  
 of Spirit 143  
 of time 94  
 urgency 245  
**sense, beliefs of** 149  
 clamoring of 61  
 clear 48  
 corporeal 103,173  
 demons of 54  
 divine 123  
 dormant 13  
 errors of 54,192  
 false viii,1,61,91,101,103,  
 124,127,134,149,161,193,  
 212,253,259  
 fixed 133  
 had,have 192,243  
 high(er,est) ix,132,279  
 holy 46  
 human 100,116,123,147,  
 177,183,205,237,254  
 in no x,xiii  
 larger 112  
 marvelous 124  
 moral 104  
 mortal 2,143,281  
 objects of 200  
 obscure to 153  
 pains,pleasure(s) of 99,101,  
 132,138  
 personal xiii,75,100,141,  
 222,271  
 resurrective 98  
 scientific xiii,217,271  
 Soul not 70  
 stagnant 113  
 sweet 133,159  
 technical 156  
 time and 106  
 true(r) 48,62,100,124,128,  
 134,184  
 (& see CLAIMS,LAW,MATER-  
 IAL SENSE,SELF,SHADOW,  
 SPIRITUAL SENSE,STRONG)  
**sensed grief** 54  
 situation 245  
**senseless** 72,231  
**senses** 8,10-1,115,123,125,  
 145-7,157-8,187,190  
 of Mind 70  
 scream 91  
**senses, evidence of** 184,194,  
 275  
 five 10  
 lying 62  
 personal 150,157,221  
 (& see MATERIAL,SPIRITUAL  
 SENSES)  
**sensitive(ness)** 8,277  
**sensual(ly)** 89,106,116  
**sensualism** 30,95,180  
**sensualist** 157  
**sensuality** 14,65,80,180,208,  
 210-1,214,217,267  
**sensuous(ness)** 264,277

- sent 82,84,132,174,177,  
 249-50,253,280  
 sentence 190,258  
 sentences 153  
 sentiment 157  
 sentimental attempt x  
 sentiments 122,204  
*Sentinel*, (C.S.) vii,12,119,  
 128-9,158-9,172-3,215,257,  
 260,269-70  
 separate(ly) 7,58,65,76-9,  
 108,159,180,200,216,220,  
 272,281  
   caption 154  
   headings 155  
 separated 85,87,103,141,200  
 sermon(s) 22,107,165  
 s,Sermon, lesson 251  
   model 50  
   new 22n  
 serpent(s) 15-6,51-2,54,79,  
 108,114,137,169,180,  
 189-90,216  
   becomes dragon 103  
   of gold 259  
   or tiger 175  
   (& see HANDLE)  
 servant(s) 20,60,66,132,134,  
 137,148,219  
 serve(d) vii,6,95,155,176,  
 281,285  
 service(s), 53,171,216,239,  
 276  
   His 52-3  
   term of iii  
   set aside 163  
   up 247  
   settle 25,51,213  
   settled 124,190  
   settling 171  
   sever(ed) 77,174,206  
   severance 115  
   severe(ly) vii,134,157,239,  
   255  
   seventy, class of 271  
   sex 132,203,222,285  
   sexual 79,132,138,224  
     disease 132  
     emotion 79  
     ideas 14n  
   sexuality 14,93,101,108,  
   210-1,222  
 shadow(s) 103,148,173,186,  
 188,215,220,225,233,241,  
 279  
   of His wing 52  
   of mortal mind 40,230  
   of sense 127  
 S(hannon), C(lara) 3-4,199,  
 259  
 shar(e,ing) 50,233,275  
 Shawmut Ave. 239  
 sheep 7,22,53,278  
 sheep's clothing 211  
 sheepfold 52  
 sheet, tiny 275  
 sheets, typewritten iv  
 sheltered 52  
 s,Shepherd,50,226,278  
   God is 184  
 shield(s) 62,73,160,236  
 shine 31,97,105,117  
   (& see LIGHT)  
 shines 71,77,102,186  
 shining 64,70,102  
 shock(s) 3,132,262  
 shocked 88,178  
 shockingly 148  
 shoes 195  
 shone 201  
 shoot 13,259,262  
 shoots 235

shop 243-4  
 shoulder 13,24,245  
 shouted 53,244  
 show 32,56,60,92,105,120,  
 187,194,234,243,263,270,  
 274,281  
 connection 163  
 piety 102,189  
 through Science 125  
 way 213,220  
 showed 165,200,243,245,  
 250,252,260  
 to MBE 58  
 showing 11,19,108-9,126,  
 141,254-5,274  
 show(n,s) 32,121,186,196,  
 244,250,263  
 shut(s) 180-1,235  
 out 10,25,64,83,93,120,182  
**sick(ly)** 18,109,185,194,  
 231,240,251,260,279,284  
 (healed) 106,110,185,257  
 people 234  
**sick,**  
 make,making 149,180  
 restore 158  
**sickness** 107,109,115,151,  
 176,186,201,205,265,279  
 (disease) and death 123,187  
 error 190  
**sickness, no** 28,227  
 restoration from 149  
 (& see DISCORD,HEAL{ING},  
 HEALS,SIN{NER})  
 side 69,239,246,257-9  
 by side 94  
 of error 26,246  
 of,with God 10,26  
 (& see ONE,RIGHT,WRONG)  
 sides, four 169  
 sidewalk 19,166,244

siege xii  
 sigh 275  
 sight,1,61,124,141,211-2,  
 222,264  
 His 55  
 lose(s),lost 4,141,146,216  
 out of 91,109,175  
 sign 166,197,219,244,282-3  
 signed peace 59  
 signified 263  
 signs 13,102,111,121,128,  
 151,168,245,267  
 of times 21  
 silence 19,63,193  
 silence(d,s) 211,265  
 silent 79,148,209,215,226,  
 233,252,258,285  
 tomb 271  
 (& see ARGUMENT,PRAYER,  
 SACRAMENT)  
 silent, keep 60  
 silently 120,149,179,233,  
 282  
 silver 195,215  
 simple 108,133,154,203,268  
 simplicity 56,261  
 simply 157,172-3,181,190,  
 213,217,224,264  
 (& see HANDLE)  
**sin** 1,13,85,94,112,129,139,  
 142,191-2,217,243,253,  
 259  
 and death 110,128  
 and escape 21  
 cannot hold 39  
 (malice) 5  
 of world 9  
 (or) disease 223,228  
 [sickness] 46,48,104,120,  
 134,179,193,195,243,260,  
 269

- (sickness,disease)death  
23,67,82,92,98-9,101,123,  
160-1,169,179,182,187,  
189-90,202,210-1,220,267
- sin**, all 64
- angry over 263
- beck of 50
- belief(s) in,of,or 48,  
189-90,193,216
- cause to 65
- cessation of 62
- deep 14
- dream of 269
- every 64,102,189,191
- fads of 183
- ignorant 31
- knows,knowing 193
- liable to 65
- make (me) 1,79,223
- manifest 63
- mental 93
- other people's 18
- overcome 17,51,194
- rebuke 30
- right to 162
- secret 150,221
- seeds of 143
- unpardonable 205
- wilful 31,202  
(& see CASTING OUT,CON-  
TINUE,HEAL,LAW,NO,  
ORIGINAL,SLEEP)
- sincer(e,ity) 21,67,121,194,  
276
- sinful(ness) 54,93,136,231
- sing(s) 15,148,174,247
- single 113,139,152,162
- sink to level xiv
- sinless 63,277
- sinner, 40,97,109,204,228,  
279
- reform 158-9
- sick and 49,275
- sinners, 149,211  
combination of 97
- sinning xiv,53,84,194,223
- sins 17,25,72,136,176,231
- sip chalice 116
- sister 242,253,258  
(& see BROTHER)
- sit(s) 4,136,244,277,  
and wait,work xi,234,252
- down 48,278
- quietly,still ix,184
- sitting 34,244,262
- up in bed 240
- situation v,13,40,87,118,  
159,226,242,245
- master of 117
- skeletonized 156
- skeletons 136
- S(kinner), E.P. 125
- sky, 170,239  
blue 244
- skylight 163
- Slade, Mrs. 166
- slammed door 24
- slander(ed) 77,149
- slay 283
- sleep 1,11,32,37,48,87,113,  
171,181,196,259,286  
and death 187  
of sin 174
- sleep, can,can't 5-6
- drop,go to, 27,277
- eat and 19
- in 64,263
- night's 177
- puts to 267
- sleeping 19,27,50,64
- sleeplessness 26,36,41,82,  
99,177

- sleepy,slept 220,259  
 sleeves ix  
 slid(ing) 244  
 slumbered 103,188  
 slumbers 181  
 small(est) 24,233  
 (& see voice)  
 smell(ing) 222,261  
 smile 9-10,30,187,248,252,  
 274  
 smile(d,s) 187,201,240  
 similing(ly) 241,257  
 smoke 128  
 smoothing over 11  
 smoothly 246,261  
 snake(s) 16,89,206,242  
 snare 214  
 sneer 153  
 snow(s) 3,17  
 snowflake 233  
 soar(ing) xiv,135  
 sober 7,13,170  
 s,Social(ism) 108,205  
 society 169  
 soil(ed) 27,169,192  
 sojourn 122,227  
 solace 106  
 soldier(s) 12,225,251  
 Soldier,Seed and Soil 169  
 solemn 122,129,251  
 solemnly 131  
 Solomon 26  
 solution viii,110,161,208,  
 224  
 of problem 217  
 solution, peaceful 59  
 thought in 193,202  
 solve 188,206  
 solvent, love is 206  
 some(body,one) 216,254  
 else 18,285  
 something 138,185,187,  
 216,246,255  
 sometime(s) 29,138,188,  
 209,217,272,280  
 s,Son(ship) 12,144,178,195,  
 260,262,271  
 of God 205  
 song(s) 130,133-4,159,224  
 sons 33,99,263  
 of God 137,220  
 sore 112,205,241  
 joints 42  
 sore(ly,ness) 140,210  
 sorrow 108,115-6,128,135,  
 208,272-3,282  
 sorrows, man of 134  
 sorry 209  
 soul(s) 13,69,135,272  
 and bodies 160  
 Soul 76,116,133,160-1,200,  
 213  
 sound 180,226,271  
 reason 132  
 sound, morals 121  
 tinkling 108  
 source(s) xiii,71,88,134,  
 146-7,158,214,217,226,  
 242  
 and,of supply 60,72,76,225,  
 277  
 of being 69,117,274  
 of health 232  
 of income 81,97  
 south(ern) 16,22  
 sow(s) 106,162,270  
 tares 113  
 soweth 160,193,270  
 sown 202  
 space 169,224  
 (& see TIME)  
 spare(s) 120,194,273



- spared 3  
 sparrow 134,139  
 speak 28,135,160,190,  
 207-8,217,221,223,234,  
 257,275,285  
 decorously 195  
 from experience 134  
 out,sharply 2,178  
 through 113,253  
 speak, can 31,209  
 God 197,238  
 time to 13  
 (would) not 32,180  
 speaker, only 238  
 speaking 187,210,250,254,  
 256,258,262 (& see TRUTH)  
 speaks 167,199,221  
 special x,128,131,155  
 attention iii  
 notice 119  
 stock iv  
 speciali(ty,zing) 250  
 specific v,47,81,83  
 problems xi  
 watches,work iii,51  
 specify iii  
 speech 238  
 unnecessary 60  
 speech,figures of 153  
 spell 6  
 sphere(s) 169,218  
 spirit 11,203,205,285  
 of (C.S.) 107,164  
 of meekness 260  
 of revenge 202  
 of Truth,Love xiv,4,230  
 of victory 40,230  
 of wisdom 116  
 spirit, gain xiv  
 His 63,121  
 spark of xiii  
 without xiv  
 you are 88,126  
**Spirit** 2-3,10,12,62,156,184,  
 212,214-5,252-3,259-60,  
 267  
 (and) Good 125,206  
 [and matter] 10,14,19,62,  
 72,117,231  
 [flesh] 125,138,170  
**Spirit,**  
 affluence of 96  
 belongs to 18  
 born of 120  
 divine 19  
 in(to) 19,72,97,114,221  
 transparency for 3  
 (& see ALLNESS,LAW,LETTER,  
 SCIENCE)  
**Spirit-filled Scientist** 106  
 spirits 86,171  
 spiritual 26-7,31-2,117,158,  
 200,204-7,212,224,231-2,  
 234,252,264,270  
 ability ix  
 (and)perfect 235,272  
 aspirations 247  
 baptism 145  
 birth,child 100,263  
 composure 226  
 concept 105  
 continuity 266  
 darkness 123  
 discernment 194  
 education 231  
 (friendship) 85,127  
 (growth) 37,197,234,268  
 idea 27,77,108,166,204,  
 233,271  
 inspiration 30,73  
 interpretation 123  
 intuitions 259

- intuitions 259
- love 223
- (power) 148,173,265
- reversal 76
- (rewards) 217
- rites 122
- significance 125
- signification ix
- strength 137
- thought 262
- understanding 87,111,  
164,173,177,185,222,271
- universe 62
- wickedness 93
- work x,266  
(& see BEING,BLESSING,CON-  
SCIOUSNESS,FORCE,LAW{s},  
MAN,MEANING,NATURE,PER-  
CEPTION,REALITIES,REALM)
- spiritual sense(s), viii,15,  
100-1,109,169-70,248,261,  
271
- definition of 222
- development of viii,ix
- faith and 62
- (pray) for 37,96
- rise to 27
- [Science and] 55
- without ix
- spiritualism 13,90,95,266,  
283
- Spiritualism,C.S. and 154
- s,Spiritualist(ic,s) 2-4,86,  
253
- spirituality 10,90,103,107,  
119,166,168,173,198,214
- spiritualization 142,225
- spiritualize(d) 26,125,227,  
271
- spiritually, 60,68,73-4,78,  
92,123,133,213,215,223,  
230,236,269
- discern 128
- rise 221
- understood 99
- spoke 238,241,248-9,252,  
254,259,267
- spoken 166,197,202,215,  
217-8,256,276
- sharply 258
- too soon 184
- upward 51
- spread 221,223
- for all 157
- spring 147,197
- trap 179
- springtide 148
- square(ly) 169,212
- staff 12,16,142,180,190,197,  
236
- stage 23,200
- stages 157,164,219
- stair(s,way) 74,103,244-5,  
247,256
- stand 83,92,107,111,127,  
177,192,204,216,220,237,  
253,276,278
- alone,apart 103,118,191,  
200
- revealed 64,191
- still 239,260
- test 113
- unmoved 178
- with God 22  
(& see GUARD)
- stand, can 119,163
- take 87,190-1
- standard 148,162,274
- standing 18,240,273
- standpoint, viii,xv,20,231
- material 147
- physical 144

- spiritual 66  
 stands 6,54,89,118,176,267,  
 273,282  
 Star, Pole 165  
 stars 124,225,268  
 start 132,262  
 started 238,255,261-2  
 startle 106,132  
 startled 103,188  
 s,State, 114,214-5  
 own 107  
 (& see MIND)  
**statement** ix,55,97,141,153,  
 155,161,246,251,263,272  
 in print 98  
 of C.S. 277  
 of t,Truth 39,251  
**statement,first** 180-1  
**statements, vii,ix,x,151,**  
 175,215-6,254  
 clear 172  
 (& see ACCURATE,CRYPTIC,  
 EXACT)  
 statue 129  
 staunch 106  
 stay(s) 23,60,89,93,131,176,  
 185,216,245,248,255  
 stayed 64,246  
 steadfast 225,249  
 steadfastly 36,93,163,  
 231,267,278  
 steadfastness 148  
 steadily 282  
 steady shoulder 143  
 steal 49-50,71,88,117,126,  
 162,167,233  
 step(ped) 20,145,196,234,  
 241,244,270  
 steps 18,169,190,194,260,  
 262,277  
 stern(ly) 15,256  
 S(tetson), A(ugusta) E. 126,  
 131,282n  
 stick 35,111,261,269  
 still 134,184  
 and know 88  
 (& see KEEP,STAND,VOICE)  
 Still (Minnie Adelaide) vii,  
 58  
 stillness 171  
 sting 260  
 stir 179,191-2  
 stirred 105,108,191-2  
 stomach(s) 32,72,79,89,111,  
 184  
 and kidneys 92  
 stomach, sour 75  
 stone(s), 68,109,145,193,  
 196,207,238-9  
 throw 27  
 stood 27,165,171,253  
 with God 33  
 stop 2,23,28,52,84,124,133,  
 197-8,234-5,242,249-50  
 blubbing 208  
 for dinner 33  
 functions 48  
 looking 196  
 progress 260  
 talking 206,272  
 teaching 165  
 work(ing) 71,229,277  
 stop(ped,s) 44,201,225,  
 239,241,263  
 stoppage 46,109,204  
 store(d)24,42,227,249  
 storehouse 225  
 storm(s) 33,48,105,115,117,  
 139,148,175-6,197,244  
 (& see NO,THUNDER)  
 stormy 253  
 story 172,251

## story

fashion 30  
story, ghost 223  
(& see INTERESTING)  
stove xiv  
straight 195  
(and) narrow 111,133  
and well 24  
strain 110  
straining gnats 271  
Strang (Lewis C.)  
xiii,55,199,208,249  
strange ix,50,118  
strangle, smother or  
choke 77  
stratum, lower 108  
street 116,239-40,244,256  
streetcar 13  
S(treeter),F(rank) 124  
strength 80,88,93,114-5,  
139,159,191,195,203,208,  
218,236,283  
and nutriment 143  
and understanding 85  
in C.S. 68  
of Spirit 69,136  
or weakness 70  
strength,  
balanced with 73  
bulwark of 144  
infinite 63  
Life and 70  
(& see DIVINE,HEALTH,POWER,  
SPIRITUAL)  
strengthen x,9,43,68,95,  
120,177,233  
strengthened 20  
strengthens 110  
stricken with disease 8  
strife 56,60,117,138,171,  
234  
strike(s) 18,279,285

128

at life 15  
blow 40,259  
with fangs 16  
striving 266,279  
strong 36,68,85,88,118,126,  
134,136-7,194,220,233,  
273,285  
enough 200,272  
fortress 80  
in C.S. 110  
in faith 135  
in Lord 63,123  
in Love 115,136  
in Truth 89  
man 202,214  
purpose 117  
sense 243,278  
soil 169  
to defend 162  
strong,  
calm and 115,139  
clear (and) 47,128  
well (and) xiii,42  
strong(er,est) 108,133,139,  
145-6,234  
strongholds x,225  
strongly 253  
struggle(s) 9,28,58,110,128,  
139,167,169,181,203,230,  
253  
struggling 9,28,58,146,181,  
224,247  
strychnine xii,267  
and belladonna 183  
student iv,v,viii-xiii,7,26,  
141,155,213,243,247,256,  
260-3,273  
cannot know 223  
loses (MBE) 184  
of C.S. 55,169,262  
of new (S&H) 154,156

- said,told,wrote 104,243,  
246-7,262
- student**, [advanced] ix  
xii,156  
[another] 218,248  
beloved 112  
dear 107-8,122  
every 152,155-6  
experienced 156  
faithful 110,259  
precious 133
- student's**  
consciousness 243  
notes 213  
patient 247
- students** 114,155,202,225,  
238,245-7,250-1,273,  
279-81,285-6  
become plethoric 254  
(love) explanation(s) viii,  
196  
must 37,137,196  
(of Science) 55,85,119,122,  
160,165,169,211  
should 202
- students**,  
all 50,108,137,155  
beloved 57-8  
call upon 137  
early 30  
female 109  
other iv,55,203,245  
renegade 218  
six best,Sunday 53  
[teaching] 5,196,225  
(& see ALONE,EDDY'S,LOYAL)
- studied 152,155,157  
study (noun) 59,107,152,  
157,201,249,257,262,286  
into Mind 214  
of C.S. 156
- study (vb) 26,44,167,195,  
197,208,256,284  
studying 114,213,249  
stupid 77  
ostrich 148  
stupidity 104,164  
subject 122-3,129,131,139,  
142,188,214,270  
subjects, 121,169,219  
sound 118  
subjection 180,192  
subjective 15  
or objective 70  
state of mind 14  
sublimity of hope 215  
subscribers 149
- substance** 60,65,73,102,  
117,200,247,273  
and,or mind 62,232  
is germane 153  
of (all) good 63,264  
of Soul 76  
[Spirit] 102,111
- substance**, entire 113  
God is 227  
[idea of] 162-3,212  
in vii,101,104,114,151,262  
man's 49  
material 66  
no 67,111,232  
seize 220  
(& see INTELLIGENCE,LOVE,  
MATTER)
- substantiates 147  
subtle(ties) 77,97,99,137,  
145,283  
subtlety,subtilty 150  
of evil 83,102,177,188  
subtracting 153  
succeed 98,132,160,202,  
250,273,281

- success** 22,122,169,227,  
 231,243,270,281  
 [as healer] 115,149,198  
 in evil 161  
 must follow 188  
 of mission xi  
**success**, in 51,66  
 interfere with my 67,184  
 maintains 234  
 no apparent 246  
 pretext of 139  
 without 245,247-8  
 your(s) 91,132,204  
 (& see GIVE,HAPPINESS)  
 successes 75  
 successful 50,140,249  
 successfully viii-x  
 successive 157  
 successor 239  
 succinctly v  
 sudden(ly) 214,239,244-5,  
 262-3  
**suffer** 40-2,87,122,138,181,  
 190,193,218,225,270-1,  
 278  
 for Christ 113  
 for doing good 102  
 for wrong-doing 223  
 more and more 210  
**suffer**,  
 can(not),do not 49,68,78,  
 81,89,176,190  
 make(s) me,us,you 43,71,  
 84,92,100  
 must 250  
 suffered 18,31,96,149,255,  
 261  
 sufferer 269  
**suffering** 12,21,36,84,92,  
 113,164,184,192,194,204,  
 210,215,244,255,264  
 disease,want 72,223  
 from jaundice 241  
**suffering**, all 202  
 evil and 234  
 [produce(s)] 40,92  
 through 275  
 (& see CAUSE)  
 suffers 44,128  
 sufficiency 70  
 sufficient(ly) 50,114,137-8,  
 177,191,205,231,265,272,  
 283  
 sugar 259  
 suggest, 18,64,159  
 cannot 272-3  
 suggestion(s), 43,76,79,119,  
 145,157,263  
 false 47  
 hints and 155  
 mental 79,94;177,208  
 mortal xii  
 receive 76  
 sinister 220  
 (& see AGGRESSIVE,EVIL,  
 HUMAN)  
 suggest(ive,s) 118,153  
 suicide 152  
 suit (at) law 104,218  
 of underwear ix  
 sullen and morbid 69  
 sultry 201  
 summer 152,170,259  
 summit 10,279  
 sun xii,101,186,201,213,268  
 Sunday 53,170,253  
 sunlight 115,139,277  
 sunshine 148,173,225  
 superior 153,203  
 superstition 158,179,283,  
 286  
 superstitious xiv,266

supervision, direct iii  
 supplication 48,179  
 supplied 30,125,173  
 supplies 60,265-6,269,277  
 supply (noun), 50,67-8,76,  
 97,162,208,226-7,235,259,  
 268,281  
 bountiful 10  
 (& see GOD'S,SOURCE)  
 supply (vb) viii,118  
 support 80,96,127,137,195,  
 203  
 support(ing,s) 73,132  
 suppos(e,ing) 161,209,233,  
 238,254,262  
 supposed facts 222  
 laws 28  
 pleasure 144  
 sensation 139  
 supposition(s) 66,94,161,  
 222,266,280  
 supposititious 70,200  
 supremacy 128,144  
 of Mind 114  
 supreme 39,45,65,88,137,  
 139,212  
 being 195  
 supreme,  
 Love (is) 47,54,108  
 Mind as xv  
 supremely 159,223,275,279  
 sure 67,114,117,136,148,  
 181,191-3,213  
 of Truth 110  
 (& see FOUNDATION)  
 surface 202,278  
 surgeon 271  
 surgery 119,152  
 surprise 127,131  
 surprised 249  
 surprising 157

surrender 134,172,194  
 surround(ed,ing{s}) 33,71,  
 80,145,229,237,259  
 sustain(ed) 53,110-1,127,  
 136,157,209,242  
 governed and 70  
 Truth will 196  
 sustaining 118,222  
 and energizing 73  
 sustains 10,196,216,223,  
 231,236  
 sustenance 195  
 swamp 168  
 sweet(ly) 120,133,148,159,  
 235,275-6  
 Sweet (Ella P.) 243,258  
 swell and puff up 267  
 swing xi,255,274  
 sword 76,118,123,164,  
 259-60  
 of Spirit 74,259  
 symbol(ism) 162-3,180,259,  
 268  
 sympathetic 117,253,266  
 (nerves) 72,77  
 sympathize(rs)118,253  
 sympathy 93,115,141,149,  
 215-6  
 symposium 166  
 symptom 23,79,108,123  
 symptoms 123  
 synonyms 212  
 system 77,80-1,114,118,  
 156,206,213,269  
 of paging 155  
 systematic 227

## T

t,Tabernacle 239  
 in body 21

- tabernacle,earthly 55  
 table 165,167,199,221,248  
 tail, remnant of 94  
**take** 74,125,223,234,248,  
 258,263,267-8  
 account 191  
 away 62,66,226,233,255,  
 260,267  
 back,off 153,261  
 in 56,61,125  
 life 257  
 sword 123,164  
 unawares 280  
 up 52,58,97,99,129,149,  
 160,186,190,192,269  
**taken** 156,183,221  
 away,from 153,196  
 down,up 52,196  
**takes away** 181  
 out 190,240  
 (up)on 157,211,270  
**taking** 170,253,272  
 in,out 160,168,199  
 (& see CARE,PLACE)  
 talent(s) 17,115  
 talk 29,122,135,138,171,  
 180,196,200,205-6,238,  
 248-9  
 about 26,229,253  
 C.S. 32  
 [(d)evil] 85,201,205  
 more closely 277  
 to drunken man 6  
 with thick tongue 13  
 talk,cannot 27,91,117,235  
 do not,never 213,278  
 let God 184  
 talked 13,193,201,241,244,  
 247  
**talking** 15,20,38,117,184,  
 236,240-3,254,262-3  
 crucifixion 26,176  
**talking, laughing and** 23  
 (& see STOP)  
 talks 211,272  
 tall 244  
 target 63,233  
 task ix,48,59,153,221  
 of Scientist xi  
 task, outward 257  
 tasks viii,ix,135,170  
 of truth 173  
 (& see INFINITE)  
 tast(e,ing) 222,261  
 taste(d,s) 10,131  
 gall 248  
 taught iii,106,108,149,151,  
 153-4,189  
 (by Christ Jesus) 5,115,122,  
 217  
 through C.S. 142  
 taunt 106  
 Taunton 188  
 taxidermist 153  
**teach** viii,60-1,86,129,138,  
 151,153,183,194,198,217  
 another 218  
 child 30  
**t,Teacher(s)** iv,127,134,  
 140,153-6,167,258-9,272  
 and healer,preacher(s)  
 107,128  
 and Leader,Mother 43,100  
 of (C.)S. 106,138  
**t,Teaching** child 190  
 C.S. 154,165  
 music,mathematics 188  
**teaching, divine** 67,276  
 false,true 133,153  
 in 14,192  
 incorrect 155  
 Jesus' 104



- (MBE's) 35,38,121-2,276  
 more 196  
 supersede 156  
 trouble with 22  
 (& see ALL, CLASS, CLASSES,  
 STUDENTS)  
 teachings, 104-5, 152, 173,  
 199, 238  
 forget (MBE's) 88  
 spirit of (MBE's) 130  
 tear down 33  
 tear(s), 24, 111, 115-6, 134,  
 137, 187, 208, 280  
 in 201  
 tear-stained 240  
 teeth 24  
 telegraphed 38, 284  
 telegraphy 36  
 telepathy 74  
 tell 18, 24-5, 145, 160, 202,  
 204, 213, 241, 249, 252, 254,  
 257, 260, 277  
 no man 172  
 telling 207-8, 245, 252, 258  
 (& see TRUTH)  
 tells 151, 277, 280  
 temperament(s), 231  
 lymphatic 69, 179  
 nervous 179  
 temperance 15, 115  
 temperate 67, 276, 279  
 tempest(s) 12, 283  
 temple, 53  
 pinnacle of 145, 207  
 temporal 31, 126, 265  
 temporarily 260  
 temporary 127  
 tempt 131, 216, 262  
 temptation, 48, 54, 62, 108,  
 122, 136, 139, 143, 145, 179,  
 207, 249  
 [enter] 88, 192, 218  
 meet 68, 89  
 next 120  
 (& see YIELD)  
 temptations 145, 221, 235  
 tempt(ed, er) 1, 89, 92, 125,  
 145, 181, 230, 279  
 ten 171, 183  
 thousand 88-9  
 tenant(s), tenement 12, 18,  
 138, 221  
 tend 139, 145  
 tendencies 108  
 tendency 93, 145,  
 tender vi, 67, 73, 92, 121, 130,  
 148, 139, 276  
 -heartedness 93  
 tenderly 136, 192, 228, 276  
 tenderness 80, 82, 101, 107,  
 214, 224  
 unutterable 29  
 tends 169, 270  
 term(s) 213, 229  
 termination 146  
 terminology xii, 286  
 test(s) v, 17, 26, 67, 113, 135,  
 213, 276, 284  
 Testament New, Old 30, 172,  
 270  
 tested (under fire) 96, 276  
 testify 124  
 testimony 120-1, 124, 157,  
 244  
 [of sense(s)] 62, 115, 138,  
 264  
 testing 20  
 text, 22, 119, 174, 269  
 different 22n  
 written x  
 textbook(s) 1-2, 107, 114,  
 168, 184, 197, 248

- different 22n  
 written x  
 textbook(s) 1-2,107,114,  
 168,184,197,248  
 texts 56  
 thank 63,89,106,167,169,  
 173,254,273  
 (God)64,191,268,279  
 thankful 91,113,117,178  
 thanks 130,167  
 [giving] 62,143,275  
 theatre(s) 106  
 theolog(ies,y), 90,148,  
 168,199,253,283  
 old xiii,53,84,168,211  
 scholastic 232  
 true 75  
 theorize 213  
 theory, 140,197,213  
 mere 157  
 theosophical 16  
 theosophists 9,28  
 theosophy 17,49,90-1,137,  
 196,219,255,266  
 (and) esoteric magic 39,47,  
 74  
 mesmerism 53,74,84  
 thief 37,49,117,196  
 thieves 167  
 thin 30  
 things xii,22,31,35,261,  
 264-5,268,270-1  
 beyond 50  
 of God 49  
 that hurt 139  
 (& see ALL)  
 things, little 23,184  
 material 176,214  
 mighty 268  
 new 154  
 one of two 204  
 think 47,77,82,91,144,160,  
 178,206,247,252,264-5,  
 270  
 [(and) speak] 135,160,217,  
 257  
 of,through (me) 76,127,274  
 right 268  
 Truth 267  
 think,do not vi,12,98  
 think(er,eth) 124,237  
 thinking, 56,90,99,168,212,  
 222,246,250,267,274,282,  
 285  
 cease 116  
 evil,wrong 38,278  
 non-scientific 49,232  
 thinks 216,265  
 t,Third 169,179-81  
 Church 130  
 day 262  
 floor 247  
 (& see TIME)  
 thirst 115,227  
 Thomas 169,195  
 T(hompson), E(mma) A.  
 126  
 thorns 52,136,138  
 thought (noun) xii,2,66,  
 120,128,149,193,210,214,  
 217,250,254,262-3,281,  
 285  
 (and) action 80,162  
 drop 257  
 externalized 56  
 in these notes vii  
 must rest 92  
 of creation 200  
 of patient 183  
 [of person] 125,234  
 of sensuality 214  
 or life 220

- poised 58  
 projected 14  
 (transference) xiii,74,90,  
 149  
**thought,advancing** 157  
 another's 45  
 ardent 184  
 (ascending) 23,206  
 balanced with 73  
 bones of 179  
 budding 148  
 cessation of 1  
 condition of 64,103,279  
 conscious,unconscious 77,  
 178,189,202  
 C.S. 155  
 disappears from 230  
 disturbed 268  
 educated 189  
 enlightened 62  
 [error of] 77,185  
 female 61  
 follow,meet 5,180  
 get(ting) 13,242  
 God directs,govern xiv  
 helpful 204  
 hold,keeps 163,231  
 in(to)(every) 17,21,37,47,  
 101,134,142,181,196,224,  
 234,244,271  
 inspired 153  
 intuitions of 224  
 life 13  
 line(s) of 137,153  
 masculine 267  
 material(izing) 32,132,199  
 medical 59  
 mortal xiii,65,72,74,103,  
 132,186,188,198-9,217,  
 268  
 my,our 29,44,64,78,82,97,  
 160,200,216  
 open,pure 42,233,235  
 out(side) of 13,90,200,272  
 own 1,78,104,176,188,202,  
 204,246  
 parent 147  
 perfect 80  
 [poisonous] 38,202,284  
 prevent,turn 88,94  
 [receptive] 207,281  
 reflection of 158  
 sea of 143  
 shocked 178  
 sinning 84  
 sobbing at 181  
 [spiritualized] xii,8,225  
 stability in 206  
 state of 270  
 system of 269  
 tender vi  
 weight of 113  
 your 10,17,21,28,37,45,75,  
 79,94,102,111,136,176,  
 187,196,199-200,204,220,  
 250,253,256,261,275  
 (& see DARKEN,DESTRUCTIVE,  
 DISEASE,ENTER,GOD'S,GOV-  
 ERN,HARMONIOUS,HUMAN,NO,  
 ONE,POWER,REVERSAL,RIGHT,  
 SCIENTIFIC,TRUE,WRONG)  
**thought (vb)** 238,247,257-8,  
 265  
**thoughts** vi,x,8,52,84,114,  
 139,143,146,154,157-8,  
 185,262  
 [acts,words] 39,284  
 and minds 235  
 full of self 225  
 meet 178  
 to Love 61  
**thoughts,confine** 36

hinder 52  
 infuse into 149  
 irreligious,anti-Christian  
 50  
 missing 155  
 others',(other)people's 1,  
 16-7,94  
 poisonous 46,96  
 read 76,256  
 silent 215  
 things into xii  
 turn 61,125,136  
 your 61,84,86,119-20,  
 135-6,202,207,222,261,  
 285  
 (& see ALL,EXPRESSING,  
 GOD'S,GOVERN,NO,POWER,  
 TRUTH,WATCH)  
 thousand(s) 183,209  
 deaths 30  
 dollars 166  
 thousand,  
 hundred sixty 169  
 six 273  
 threatened 242  
 threatening 239  
 three 130,166,169,179,193,  
 219  
 threshold 184  
 threw (away) 189,244  
 thrive(as)willows 147  
 throat 31,83,96,225  
 throw 15,27,51,107  
 away,down 189-90  
 open 159  
 thrown 156  
 thunder(bolt) 178,239  
 (&)lightning xii,3-4  
 shower xii  
 thunderstorm 3,6,286  
 tickle ears 53

tie(s), 29,171,234  
 earthly 115  
 family 33  
 Tilton, Abigail 242  
 time x,2,12,21,23,93-4,137,  
 151,156,182,201,204,208,  
 224,228  
 beginning 5 A.M. 56  
 of belief 25  
 of Jesus 3,29,241  
 of need 119,169  
 [place,space] 155,159,  
 162-3,226  
 to prove 4,275  
 will come 234  
 time, acceptable 50  
 another 252  
 (at) same 188,239  
 at (this) 233,243,260,262-3  
 certain 33  
 due 105  
 each,every 84,184,205,269  
 expense of 155  
 for (some) 108,190  
 have 82,201-2  
 in 244,250  
 [long] 126,133  
 occupy,require,take xv,217,  
 268  
 one (at) 19,181,201,239,  
 244  
 sands of 143  
 short 242  
 third 75,253,256  
 waste (of) 129,245  
 times, 28,183,249  
 at(such) xiii,189,267  
 many 187,267  
 olden 2,180  
 seven 202  
 several 282

- two,three 36,55,62,73,158,  
 245  
 (& see ALL,GOD'S,ONLY,  
 RIGHT,SENSE,SIGNS,SPEAK,  
 WASTE)  
*Time of the End* 171  
 timid(ity) 23,31  
 tireless Love 138  
 tissues,disintegration of 79  
 title, 172  
   first 121  
 today, 54,130,133-4,137,  
 158-9,178,201-2,227,  
 252-3,277,282  
 disband 58  
 do,done 50,79,177  
 heal(ing) 168,257  
   prayer for 209  
 toe 6,11  
 token 16  
 told 154,240-2,247,253-4  
 T(omlinson), I(rving) C.  
   xiii,126,239,243  
 tomorrow 50,130,137,159,  
 205,266,278,282  
 tone(s) 153,185  
   is right 132  
 tongue 13,160,167,183  
 tongues 280  
 took no more 165  
 tools xiv  
 tooth 247  
 Topical Index 155  
 tornado 4,57 (& see no)  
 total 258  
 touch 24,28,44,50,69,92,  
 115,149,173,194,211,229,  
 274  
   conjugal relations 121  
   (hem) 244,276  
 touch, can,cannot 20,40,64,  
 71,76,94,178,204,208,217,  
 230  
 feel 204  
 fresh 155  
 mortal 36,265  
 touched 27,72,114,152,210,  
 252  
 touching 159,191,261  
 Townsend, Rev.J.G. 148  
 tractable 12  
 train (noun) 242,254  
 trained ix  
 training 119,276  
 trample 53  
 tranquil 41  
 transfer 38,284  
 transference (of thought)  
   149,208  
 transferred 155  
 transfiguration 97  
 transgressor(s) 53,84,206  
 transient 169,233  
 transition 168  
 translated 233  
 translating 168  
 translation v  
 transmission 66  
 transmit 17,144,147  
 transmitted 38,284  
 travel(ing) 86,133,165,248,  
 253  
 tray 33  
 treacherous 154  
 treasure 159-60,229  
   trove 157  
 treasured iv  
 Treasure-house 156  
 treasures 49,117,148,152,  
 154,227,236  
   of C.S. 275  
   of Truth 156

- treat** 56,73,147,149,192,  
 196,212,241,259-60,265-6,  
 280  
 birds and plants 208  
 from housetops 205  
 personally 151  
 scientifically 230  
 sick, sin 91,133,191  
 yourself 220,277-8  
**treating** 17,151,205,230,  
 269,277-8,280  
 error, nothing 194  
 sick 132,270  
 (& see PATIENT{S})  
**treatise** 157  
**treatment** 66-7,82,88,138,  
 176-7,186,206,222,243,  
 271,285  
 for rain 201  
 for supply 227  
 must include (realization)  
 49,231-2  
 (of) mortal mind 230  
**treatment, after** 6,8,81  
 (C.S., Science) 41,49,70,  
 212,230,232,247,280  
 every (good) 93,208,212,  
 231  
 in(your) 19-20,45,81  
 leave 185  
 need 208,277  
 not 204  
 one 19,133  
 soothing 84  
 [true] 230,232  
**treatments** 47,67,81,85,87,  
 224,226,232,250,285  
**tree(s)** 147,193-4,211,234,  
 240,260,268  
 of life 166  
**tree, forbidden** 63  
**trespass(es)** 115,178  
 and sins 25  
**trial(s)** 53,106,143,148,  
 180-1,202,221,238,269,276  
**tribulation** 12,106,218,238,  
 275  
**tributary** 281  
**trick** 95,176,211  
**trickery, claim of** 77  
**tried** 113,130,201,243,245,  
 253  
 to injure 125  
**tries** 112,178,182,277  
**t, Trinity,** 28,195,271  
 spirit of 130,282  
**tripped** 188  
**triumph(ing)** 98,142-3,148,  
 209,238  
**triumphant** 110  
**trouble(s),** 32,122,159,204,  
 220,231,234,243,249,252  
 bronchial 247  
**troubled** 26,239,279  
**troubling** 81  
**true** 37,51,152,177,187,200,  
 208,211-2,222,231-2,254,  
 264-6,277,281  
 and noble 214  
 [health] 95,283  
 idea 101,206,226  
 (love) 103,126  
 of claim 284  
 of yourself 224  
 thinking, thought 49,228,  
 278  
 to C.S. 203  
**true, [good, honest]** 48,83,  
 107,110,195  
 not 256  
 (& see EXPRESSION, LIGHT,  
 WAY)

- truly, 167-8,171,276  
 really and 230  
 trust 109,116,121,127,135,  
 149,197-8,204,266,276  
 Heavenly Father, Lord 122,  
 214  
 Him,His Care 61,107,125,  
 134,142,159,195,220,260,  
 269  
 (in)God,good 46,96,111-2,  
 205,220-1,231,236,278  
 in money 50,227  
 Me 63,95  
 trust, allegiance and 191  
 faith and 70  
 position of 55  
 trust(eth,ing) 8,137  
 t,Trustees 121,266  
 truth(s) 107,115,137,182,  
 192,217  
 about M.A.M. 87  
 about,of (MBE) 52,109  
 (and)love 39,125,229  
 of being xiii,35,70,94,  
 102,241  
 of C.S. 123,276  
 truth, all 64  
 become,your 25,211  
 every 184  
 in,live 206,216  
 knowing 232  
 more,new 61,153  
 power and,of 49,226,232  
 proclaim 60  
 smallest 233  
 speak(ing) 21,40  
 stating 64  
 [tell] 35,44,158,161,183  
 Truth (some pages of fre-  
 quent references) 32,77,85,  
 154,161,189,200,213-4,  
 230-1,259,264-71,283-6  
 a,All 35,111,193,282  
 (and) idea(s) 67,88  
 (and)Life,Love 28,40,42,  
 44,48,64,77,111,196,219  
 (and)Love xiv,46,53,73-4,  
 80,89,111,115,123,139,  
 215-6,220-1,237,259,268  
 enfolds 117  
 heals(matter) 35,191  
 is impersonal 29  
 is income 221  
 lifts 24  
 (makes) free 139,285  
 (of) b,Being 65,78,102,189,  
 224,283  
 of numbers 230  
 reflect(ed,s) 178,227  
 stabs,sweeps out 212,276  
 Truth,  
 (absolute) 186,273  
 adulterate 101  
 convicted of 169  
 demonstrable 148  
 escape 77  
 establish 89  
 eternal 213,261  
 footsteps of 98,283  
 founded on 52  
 glorious 153  
 goodness and 157  
 hurled 261  
 idea,light of 67,77  
 in 77,111,136,198,204,234,  
 265,277  
 interfere with 186  
 letter of xiv  
 [new] 120,154  
 [omnipotent] 32,85  
 omnipresent 224  
 outside,inside 126

power of 66-7,81,283  
 [presenting] 195,261  
 relish of 222  
 risen,shown 60,121  
 sunshine of 173  
 thoughts of 102,186  
 word of 81,259  
 (& see DECLARE{D},DEMON-  
 STRATE,ERROR,FACTS,HEAL-  
 ING,HIDE,INFINITE,LAW,LIE,  
 LIFE,LOVE,MEET,PATHS,PROVE,  
 UNDERSTAND{ING},VOICE,  
 WAY)  
 try 150,195,253,262  
   me 143,157  
 trying 113,137,179,249,253,  
   282  
   to do 170,188,267,285  
   to help 42  
   to hurt 43,123  
   to injure 149,152  
 tumor 276  
 tune(tuning), 224,258  
   out of xiii,57  
 Turks 137  
 turn 19,94,145,150,152,180  
   away 163,186  
   back 179,245  
   to (God,Love,Spirit) 13,20,  
   38,125,179,197,220,230-1,  
   243  
 turned 156,180,217,224,  
   245,247,249,252,254  
 turning 138,207,225  
   top 147  
 twain 121  
 twelve pearls 159  
*Twelve Years with Mary*  
*Baker Eddy* xiii  
 two commandments 18  
 evils 150

groups,lessons 200  
 of me 231  
 (times)two 228,230  
 Tyndall 168  
 type 143,167,186,211  
 typewritten ix  
 typified 163  
 tyrant 209

## U

ugliness 241  
 ultimate(s) 158,185,271  
 unanimous(ly) vii,169  
 unbearable 40  
 unbroken 28,81  
 unceasing 62  
 unchangeable 20,47,231  
 unchanged 154  
 unchanging 264  
 unclean(ness) 91,216  
 uncomfortable 12  
 unconscious 36,150,178,  
   180,187,245  
   (fear) 103,188  
   of error 164  
   (or) subconscious 76,90  
   (& see ACTION)  
 unconsciously 50,180  
 unconsciousness 189  
 uncover(s) 145,150-1,191,  
   221-2  
   error 85,260  
   evil 186  
 uncovered 186  
   error 11  
 unction xiv  
 understand xiii,55,61,104,  
   112,122,168,184,190-2,  
   199,223  
 as C.Sts. 124



- C.S. 85,108  
 God,Him 182,267,269  
 humanly ix  
 of Truth 206  
 omnipotence 68  
 one bit 164  
 understand,cannot 254  
 do,did not 4,29,33,114,139,  
 177,198,257,273,278  
 see and 218  
 spiritually 29  
 when you 20  
**understanding** v,37,90,139,  
 142,184,196,207,223,231,  
 259,285  
 [gain(ed)] 65,164  
 imparts 148  
 of case 265,280  
 of C.S. 216  
 of God 43,206,220,266-7  
 of letter 269  
 [of t,Truth] 70,102,138,157,  
 189,277  
 terms 213  
 unreality 191  
**understanding,**  
 based on 194  
 belief(s)(and) 90,214,270  
 by 132,173,224  
 cannot act on 70  
 changing to 223  
 faith (and) 61-2,194  
 full,perfect 83,152  
 given 85  
 high(er,est) 185,281  
 human viii  
 lack of 42  
 permanent in 127  
 with 194,206,229  
 (& see CLEAR{ER},REASON,  
 SPIRITUAL)
- understands 151,270  
 understood, 135,148,172,  
 192,198,201,218,246,250,  
 256,261  
 correctly,right(fully) 163,  
 200,229,285  
 undo(ing) 152,192  
 undone 249  
 unfettered xiv  
 unfit 96,122,191  
 to work 184  
 unfold(s) 207,275  
 love 73  
 unfolded 126,153,156  
 unfolding 259  
 of Truth 223  
 unfoldment 235-6  
 unhappy 49,226  
 unharmed 128  
 unhealthy 241  
 uniform 56  
 unify 284  
 unintelligent 147  
 u,Union 142,223  
 soldier(s) 12,251  
 unit 88,267  
 unite 62,108,127,174  
 u,United xii,109  
 States 118  
 unites 114,182  
 uniting 233  
 unity 73,94,122,127,146,  
 159,164,209,211,217,233,  
 269,281  
 imparts 130,282  
 of Principle 217,276  
*Unity of Good* 127  
 universal 114,146,163,203,  
 208,224  
 application v  
 belief 145

salvation 21  
 (& see LAW)  
 universally 249  
 universe 16,62,69,77,117,  
 192,223-5,264-5,268,274,  
 281-2  
 unjust 5,58,82,100,160  
 unknown 49,65,94,198,284  
 unlearn 15  
 unlimited, love is 25,  
 Mind is 49  
 unload filth 42  
 unlock 8,156,213  
 unmake 3  
 unmarried 182  
 unnecessarily 119  
 unnecessary 158,163  
 unobserved 103,256  
 unperceived 188  
 unpleasant 122  
 unpleasantness 138  
 unqualifiedly 120  
 unreal, 78,95,134,219,237  
 error 181  
 evil 161,265  
 more 99,182  
 things 88  
 untrue (and) 115  
 unreality 207  
 [of error,evil] 41,199,232,  
 284  
 (of) matter 195,270  
 of sin 191  
 unreality, root of 63  
 unscientific 122-3,161,230  
 unseen 79,214,225,230  
 unself 22  
 unselfed 23,29  
 I,Love 22,236  
 unselfish(ness) 101,115,207,  
 259,279

unspoken 137,256  
 untouched 154  
 unusual 259  
 unverified iii  
 unwise 119  
 unworthy 52  
 upheld 108,172  
 uphold 60  
 uplift(s) 134,279  
 uplifting 227  
 upright(ness) 62,169  
 upset 248-9  
 use (noun) viii,x,xi,xiv,96  
 203,272  
 use (vb) xv,17,25,49,115,  
 187,228,272,285  
 as instruments 149  
 (Truth) 286  
 use, can(not) 3,220,255  
 must 232,259  
 used ix,3,102,120,184,188,  
 190,213,247,254,256,258  
 indirectly 203  
 useful(ness) 119,163,182,  
 200,243  
 and prominent 49,117  
 useless 253,278  
 uses (noun) 275  
 using 260  
 usual, 259  
 as 245  
 usury 17  
 utility 206  
 utter (adj) 143,194,206  
 utter(ed) 44,239,245,256

## V

vacancies 269  
 vacation 126  
 vaccination 269

- vain, 25,146,169,173  
 in 72,108,229,231-2,  
 273  
 valuable 166,249  
 value v,ix,x,155,157,162-  
 3,249  
 vanish(ing) 13,241  
 vanquished 216  
 vanquishes 144  
 vanquishment 49  
 vantage xii  
 variableness 225  
 variance 238  
 varied 124  
 variety iv  
 various 137,242,245,249  
 vary 151  
 vein(s) 154,156  
 verbal(ly) iii,175  
 verbatim 119  
 verdict(s) 124,146,206  
 verities, erased 184  
 verse(s) 13,257  
 version(s) iii,iv,159,  
 172,238,264,273n  
 vessel(s) 113,160  
*via dolorosa* 138  
 vice 65,143  
 victim(s) 63,146,149-50,  
 233-4,246,250  
 victor 49,120,136,139  
 victories 167  
 victory 16,47,120,143,145,  
 169,228,234  
 of Soul 160  
 over (past) 136,139  
 victory, (God) gives 22-3,  
 167  
 not defeat 43,175  
 (& see REJOICE, SPIRIT)  
 view(s) 131,154,186,195,  
 203,266,280  
 view, correct 101  
 mortal 165  
 vigilan(ce,t) 7,130,170,227,  
 234,282  
 vine 143  
 vineyard 134,139,184  
 violat(e,ion) x,155  
 violence 150,192  
 violent 176,183  
 violin 258  
 virginity 101,108  
 virtue 85,98,203,283  
 visible 145,150,187,199,221  
 good 51  
 vision 139,266  
 visit(s) 123,248-9  
 visitation of God 150  
 visited 252,273  
 visitor(s), iv  
 unwelcome 158  
 vital v,x,6,155,  
 vitality 268  
 voice 24,60,83,151,180-1,  
 213,239,268  
 error 72,92,267  
 [God] 53,126,272  
 (of) Truth 42,267  
 (& see FATHER)  
 voice, clear 52  
 divine 42  
 still, small 88,116,135  
 voices, 101,146-7  
 soft 53  
 voicing 100,251  
 void,return 67,82,177,231  
 volcanic action 21  
 volume, iv,v,xi,152-7,172  
 new 153-4,157  
 vow 121  
 Vulgate, Latin 168

## W

- wages 169,192  
 waist, altering ix  
 wait(s) 93,116,151,171,195,  
 234,249  
 and work 132,148  
 for test 67  
 on God 235,260,276  
 on Him,Love 137,205  
 on students 184  
 patiently (on Lord) 106,  
 122,184,213  
 waited 54,255-6  
 waiting 138,147,243,248,  
 260  
 wake(s) 76,133,279  
 up 245  
 waken(ed) 16,19,53,89,181,  
 279  
 waking 64,133,174  
 walk 14,24,62,179,187,  
 190-1,203,240  
 every step 196  
 out 11  
 to Emmaus 205  
 walked 24,240  
 walking 182,234,244,262-3  
 upstairs 247  
 walks 54,161,251,272  
 want (noun), 50,64,72,139,  
 223,277  
 poverty or 67  
 (& see SUFFERING)  
 want (vb),90,123,175,231,  
 245,269,279-80  
 do not 157,182,185,236,263  
 (n)ever,not 50,60,71  
 wanted 201,240,252  
 in business 281  
 wanting, 17,234  
 found 273
- wants, error 222  
 God 74,206,221  
 war 12,40,46,118,137,170,  
 172  
 warfare x,96,139,276  
 warmth, beams of 63  
 warned 114,260  
 warning(s),55,150,181  
 oft-repeated v  
 wash(ing) 88,110  
 wash(ed,es) 133,143  
 Washington(D.C.) iii  
 First Church 174  
 waste(d) 133,232  
 (of)time 129,245  
 wasting 192  
 watch x,35-51 & 55-8 (i.e.  
 throughout Chapter Two),  
 83,97,121,136,207-8,250-  
 1,255,259-60  
 (and) pray iv,ix,18,22,37,  
 44,49-50,88,96,117,123,  
 128,131,276  
 and strive 145  
 one hour ix,4,191  
 thoughts 202  
 with me 137,182  
 watch, awake and 113  
 denominated iv  
 must 12,18,91,267  
 watch (imperative vb),  
 (you) 12,19,68,88,165,192,  
 220  
 watched xiii,12,18,49,51,  
 117,204  
 one hour 137  
 watcher(s) 37,56-8,196,263  
 watches iii,v,ix,xv,284  
 with love 73  
*Watches,Prayers,Arguments*  
 iii,iv,vi

- watchful(ness) 53,259  
 watching x,12-3,18,138,164,  
 169,218,240,250-1,263  
   snake 242  
   symbol 163  
   tenderly 136  
 watching,constant 217  
 watchman 12  
 water xii,4,106  
   courses 147  
 watereth earth 5  
 waterproof iv  
 waters 8,108,119,133,192,  
 280  
 wave 143,185-6,255  
 waves 116  
 way 10,28,60,111,138,180-  
 2,184-5,190-1,196,204-5,  
 218,261,267,282  
   for second appearing 126  
   for Truth xi  
   in C.S. 7  
   Jesus(healed) 12,269  
   of Master 113  
   to destroy evil,escape 51,91  
   (to) learn 189  
 way,  
   any 48,74,76,82,276,279  
   best 46  
   business 281  
   commanding 245  
   conceivable 88  
   crucial 135  
   emphatic 253  
   find(s) 206,220  
   friendly 253  
   higher 199  
   material 3  
   narrow 133  
   (no,other) 18,24,42,78,112,  
   116,126,191,207,215,223,  
   276,279  
   one,only 22,30,123,133,  
   160,164,181,200,202,251,  
   253  
   original 257  
   out of 182,185,253  
   own (good) 25,121,130,269  
   part 178  
   practical 213  
   same 246,257  
   scientific 68  
   shorter 35  
   some 134,146,209,216  
   true 120  
   (& see ALL,BACK,GOD'S,OLD,  
   RIGHT,SHOW,WISE)  
 Way 93,100-1,169  
 ways 93,112,137,163-4,195  
   of dealing 151  
   ways, modes or 154  
   (& see ALL,GOD,GOD'S)  
 way-shower 5,23,26-7,29,  
 125,271  
 wayside 169  
 weak(ly)7,9,62,80,183  
 weaken(s) 132,191  
 weaker 133  
 weakness 43,70,95,106,132,  
 137,177,179,208,218,227  
 wealth 38,50,182,285  
 wealthier 184  
 weapon(s) x,184,209  
 wear(ing) 221  
   out 114  
 weariness 213  
 wearisome xi  
 weary 52,54,56,126,143,  
 215,277  
   and heavy laden 194  
 weather xi,12,17,19,83,176,  
 201,205

- manifests 65,198  
 vane 206  
 weather, control 16-7  
   fair,sultry 2-3,48  
 wed(ding,s) 107,136,157,  
 209,276  
 week(s) 53,128-9,170-1,  
 257,273,278  
   seven,three 15,201  
   two 165,201,247  
 weep(ing) 187,240,280  
 weigh(s) viii,6,119  
   against 51,113,175  
   weighed 183,273  
 weight, 51,105,113,175,246  
   exceeding (and eternal) 31,  
   134,136  
 well (adj), 2,13,64,78,127,  
 194,231-2  
   always xiii,12  
   at work 8  
   entirely 10,71,229  
   made 27,49  
   perfectly 24,42  
 well (noun) 15  
 well, end 49  
 well known 153  
 wellbeing 214  
 W(eller), J(anet) 127,208,  
 243-4,280n  
 wept 54  
 west, 231  
   far 106  
 W(eygandt),M(artha) 126  
 whales 168  
 what,when,who,why 51,  
 126,134,221,241  
 wheat 278  
   (and) tares 94,127,220,270  
 wheel 171  
 whisper 43,84,204  
   whisper(ed,s) 24,148  
 white 24,60,133,207  
   blanket 233  
   folks 22n  
   garments 221  
   robes 139  
   white-haired 109  
   white-winged 89  
 Whitton,James M. 168  
 whole 69,72,101,110,131-2,  
 145,175-6,192,214,238,  
 250,254,269-70  
   fabric,heart 200,236  
   history of mankind 214  
   human consciousness 207  
   of C.S. 107  
   problem,rule 179,190  
   (& see BEING,BODY,WORLD)  
 wholeness 95,218  
 wholesome 71,90,231  
 wholly 220,224,230,278  
 wicked 50,74,107,121,143,  
 218  
 wickedness 93,150-1  
 wide(r) 119,152  
 wife 20,25,30,32-3,121,  
 123-4,133,256-7,275,281  
 W(ilcox),M(artha) 199,201  
 wilderness, 53,55,145  
   woman in 130  
 wilful 117,264,266  
   (& see SIN)  
 wilfully 204  
 will(noun) 33,95,116,149,  
 166,179,195,216  
   power 62-3,133,280,283  
 will, execute 269  
   good 49,275  
   self 80,93,236,273  
   stubborn 61  
   (& see GOD'S,HUMAN,NO)

- will and do 40,70,230  
 will, used as He 213  
 Williams, Dr. 239  
 willing 56,121,233  
 willingness 11,207  
 win(s),won 104,112,144-6,  
 160,171,181,192,195,269,  
 272-3  
 wind(s), xii,59,278  
 of Truth 206  
 (& see NO)  
 wind, shaken with 209  
 window, 24,31,242,244,256,  
 262  
 through 24,28,252  
 windowpane 5,26,31  
 windows 12,195,216  
 of heaven 47  
 wine, 11,13,273  
 belief in 9  
 wing 135,276  
 wings xi,115,139  
 winter 3,207,254,259-60  
 wires xiii,38  
**wisdom** v,26,107,117-8,  
 138,160,180,216-7,220,  
 224,229,261  
 (and) grace 110,125,279  
 (and) power 66,267  
 and understanding 64,80  
 of condescension 122  
 (of) God xv,274  
 (or) love 49,75,93  
**wisdom,blossom** in 160  
 give,need 13,60,269  
 great 120  
 healing and 55  
 infinite 116  
 unerring 68  
 unfailing 173  
 words of 106  
 (& see DIVINE,PEACE,PRESENT)  
 wise 26,50,108,137,184,  
 227-8,234,273  
 efforts 49,117  
 reticence 120  
 way viii  
 wiser 184,216,275  
 wise(st,ly) viii,108.  
 124,131,228  
 wish 71,134,185,195,213,  
 231,247,258,265  
 wish(ed,es) 112,155  
 wishing 156  
 witchcraft, 266,283  
 oriental 90,284  
 witches xiv,15  
 within 2,18,40,50,104,158,  
 200,214,216,222,230,  
 264-5,281  
 witness, 17,19,263  
 bear(eth) 103,107,125,143  
 witnessed 251  
 woe(s) 21,181,193  
 woke up 263  
 wolves 211  
**woman** 8,14,23-4,88,132,  
 161,203,240,243,257,263,  
 267  
 kneeling 129  
 of grief 134  
**woman,**  
 any other 178  
 dishonors 101  
 (& see FIRST,GOOD,MAN,  
 WILDERNESS)  
 woman's love 115  
 patience 122  
 womanhood 73  
 women, 172,203  
 adulterous 136  
 won (see WIN)

- wonder(ed) 33,240  
 wonderful 121,215,252-3  
 wondrous 153  
 Woodbury, Josephine C.  
   142,268  
 Woodhead, B. Tatham 257  
 wool 22  
 Worcester's dictionary 165  
**word** 2,4,71,109,112,156,  
   167,215,248,286  
   and, or deed 110,164,173,  
   181  
   (of God) 64,190,217  
   of hour 53  
   of praise 155  
   of warning 55  
   to wise 50  
**word, every** 61  
   imprisoned in 153  
   mental 135  
   say, spake, speaking 2,107,  
   213  
   without 185  
   (& see HEAL, TRUTH, WRITE)  
**Word** (of God, His) 31,37,  
   53,67,76,196,221,272,275,  
   285  
   of Life 286  
**Word, designate of** 203  
**wordless** 240  
**words** 4,8,20-2,75,160,166,  
   246-8,254,257,275,282,  
   285-6  
   of praise 190  
**words, few** 28,108,199,244,  
   248,256,278  
   first 245  
   h, His 89,254  
   interpret 208  
   (Jesus') 33,118,126,136  
   mere xiv,153  
   no, not 116,185  
   own 61,125  
   repeat 106  
   same, stereotyped 153,258  
   Spirit behind 184  
   three 193  
   waste 232  
   (& see COUNSEL, PROPHETIC,  
   WISDOM)  
   wore 240,243  
   work x,3,11,29,31-3,102-3,  
   114,170,182,185,208,235,  
   246,249,259,268,281  
   accordingly xii  
   against 21,266,281  
   and pray 121,136,276  
   apart 120  
   contains letter 172  
   [daily, each day] 9,39,48,  
   205,283  
   does good 43  
   failed 91  
   for (man, money, world)  
   117,148,248,250,281  
   for, on weather 48,58  
   from 65,235  
   goes on 49,232  
   in future 159  
   in Principle 221  
   in us 190  
   in vineyard 124  
   (is) done 92,127,218,228  
   of (Cause, C.S.) 53,76,171  
   (of) (d)evil 196,242,272  
   of female 14n  
   of God 71  
   on, through 16-7,31,53,84,  
   113  
   out 12,17,20-1,25,34,88,  
   106,110,136,201,208,214,  
   280



- own answer 194  
 rewarded 261  
 satisfactory 67  
 together 39,41,43,46,74,82,  
 85,122,135,205,226,268  
 (up)on viii,3,19,75,132  
 with 93,268  
**work, accomplished** xiv  
 amount of x  
 at 8-9,126,137,150,177,  
 197,220  
 brave in 7  
 dependent on xi  
 desire to 143  
 did, done 13,101,142  
 (do) 11,18,32,58,96,123,  
 136,152,170,188,201,250,  
 262  
 do(es), will not 47,67,204,  
 232  
 doing 9,79,138,177,280  
 dominion over 9  
 engaged in viii  
 finish(ed) 15,69  
 go(ing), gone (to) 134,184,  
 204-5,255,262,264  
 good, 91,102,188  
 great 112  
 hard 127,169  
 healing 47,242  
 hide, stop 76  
 hinder 53,79  
 important iii,52,257  
 introducing 28  
 life 104,152  
 line(s) of x,16  
 mental 35-6,53,68,88,137,  
 257  
 metaphysical iv,284  
 must 38,55,202  
 my 74,76,80,96,212  
 need for 60  
 other 140  
 our 43,175,186,197  
 perform 40,230  
 rearrange v  
 sort of ix  
 specific iii  
 take, took (up) 52-3,58  
 try (to) 7,9,14,49  
 undo 53  
 uphill 182  
 your (own) 130,192,228,  
 261  
 (& see FAITH, GOD'S, JOY, NO,  
 PERFECT, PLACE, STOP, WAIT)  
**Work (S&H)** 155-7  
 worked viii,201,204,245,  
 248,263  
 against 21  
 alone x  
 at same time xi  
 on 151,261  
 out 25,162,190,230  
 through 31  
 worker(s) 54,197,241,250-1,  
 284  
 (in MBE's home) iii,ix-xi,  
 xiii,49,201,243-4  
 worker(s),  
 busy hive of 143  
 chief, key xi,246  
 worketh 41,74,112-3,132,  
 134,275  
**working** 65,70,83,110,132,  
 164,235,243,250,284  
 against 14,21,244  
 for good 127  
 for health 48  
 for weather, world 6  
 incessantly 280  
 men 205

- on, to xi, 17, 26  
 out 15, 34, 94, 134  
 together 31-2, 35, 56, 182  
**working**, keep on 90  
 not 59, 280  
 (& see STOP)  
 workings of A.M. 164  
 work(man, men) 15, 195  
**works** 28, 70, 153, 185, 208,  
 228, 283  
 and prays xiv  
 beforehand 135  
 in me 40, 230  
 of C.S. 75  
 of evil 83  
**works**, C.S. 231  
 do(eth) 47  
 evil 135  
 good 216  
 greater 28  
 printed vii  
 (& see FAITH)  
**world** xi, 10, 18, 21, 27, 99,  
 101, 107, 112, 133, 158, 192,  
 195, 219, 274  
 (cannot) give 167, 196, 267  
 cannot(take) 118, 226  
 (devil, sin) 9, 69  
 not ready 33  
 sunk into night 251  
**world**, above 221  
 C.S.(and) x, 98  
 [destroy] 2, 270  
 for 3, 6, 18, 22, 32, 35, 117,  
 122, 263, 284  
 in(to), to xi, 18, 23, 26, 51, 106,  
 144, 169, 249, 265  
 over 203, 253  
 [overcome] 106, 194  
 shown to 52  
 speak to 13  
 throughout 215  
 too much 120  
 tour around 253  
 whole 233, 247  
 wicked 218  
 (& see CHRISTIAN, CON-  
 SCIOUSNESS)  
**World's Parliament of  
 Religions** 158  
 worldliness 144-5, 225  
 worldly 37, 96, 110, 134, 195  
 wormwood 8, 248  
 worry 267  
 worse 4, 6, 45, 91, 278  
 after treatment 8  
 than ever 86  
 worse, feels 20  
 grow 87  
 made, make 37  
 worship 93, 121, 149, 194, 199  
 worshipers 130, 282  
 worst 24, 50, 195, 219  
 worth 110, 225, 236  
**Worthington, Margaret** 75  
 worthless x  
 worthy 19, 113, 156, 195, 220,  
 275  
 wounds 276  
 wrath 62, 162, 209, 219  
 of man 18, 36, 38, 43, 74, 141,  
 221, 268  
 wretched 29  
**Wright brothers** xi  
 write 25, 33, 86, 97, 118, 124,  
 131, 185, 201  
 book, word 23, 137  
 history 251  
 writer(s) vii, 118, 152, 156  
 writes 108, 123, 168  
 writing 3, 33, 168, 170  
 lies 24

writing, in iii,129  
 writings, vii  
   authorized ix  
   sacred 155  
 written viii,112,123,157,  
   167-8,253-4,270  
 directions,text(s) x,108  
 explanation 126  
 for guidance 129  
 statement,word 97,215  
 wrong 13-4,62,82,119,139,  
   160,203,209,234  
 beliefs 87  
 in every way 11  
 side 99  
 thought 123  
 wrong, do (no) 88,161-2,  
   164,208  
   greatest 8  
   unforgivable 205  
 wrongdoing 223  
 wronged 90,222  
 wrongly 82,109,217  
 wrongs 19,99,234,  
 wrote 13,23,33,58,120-1,  
   163,165,185,197,201,  
   242-3,257  
 wrought out 127  
 Wyclif 168

## Y-Z

yard 10  
 year 153,170,254,260  
   twenty-one hundred 21  
 year, each 113  
 old 105  
 one xii,137,165,171  
 this (coming,last) 55,61,  
   117,125,128,143  
 yearned 106

years 18,35,106,122,143,  
   185,256  
   of study 152  
 years, eight 113,239  
 first 197  
 forty 25-6,33,55,112,124,  
   127  
 hundreds of 21  
 many 127,137,247,251  
 seventeen 258  
 thirteen 150  
 thirty (to sixty) vii,168,  
   225  
 thirty-four 274  
 thousand 228  
 three 24  
 twelve 6  
 twenty-one 20  
 1900 251  
 yellow because of disease  
   19  
 yesterday 244  
   has gone 159  
   today,forever 80,193  
 yield(ed) 17,27,94,113,132,  
   139,219,285  
   [to temptation] 48,125,179,  
   279  
 yielding 111,148,286  
   to God 208  
 yields 148  
 yoke 108,124,126  
 young 2,29,126,185,200,220  
   man,men 209,239  
 youth 66,69,204,220  
 zeal(ous) 50,61,120  
 Zechariah 62  
   (& see BIBLICAL REFERENCES)  
 zero 267  
 zinc 6  
 Zion 192